

Angl. (8°). 21. (3)

Augl. 21/3

THE
MISCELLANEOUS
WORKS,

IN
VERSE *and* PROSE,

Of the Right Honourable

JOSEPH ADDISON, Esq;

With some Account of the LIFE and
WRITINGS of the AUTHOR.

By Mr. TICKELL.

VOLUME *the* THIRD.

L O N D O N:

Printed for J. and R. T O N S O N.

M D C C L X V I.



THE
MISCELLANEOUS
WORKS
ADVERTISEMENT.

These Three Volumes, with the
*Tatlers, Spectators, Guardians, Free-
holder, and Remarks on several Parts
of Italy*, complete Mr. Addison's Works
in Twelves.

JOSEPH ADDISON, Esq.

With some Account of the Author, and
the Rise and Progress of the English
Language.

By Mr. T. C. R. E. Esq.

VOLUME THE FIRST.

LONDON:
Printed for J. and W. Parker,
in Pall-mall.

MDCCLXXII.

DIALOGUES

UPON THE

USEFULNESS

OF

ANCIENT MEDALS.

Especially in relation to the

Latin and Greek Poets.

———— quoniam hæc Ratio plerumque videtur
Tristior esse, quibus non est tractata, retroque
Volgus abhorret ab hac: volui tibi suaviloquenti
Carminè Pierio rationem exponere nostram,
Et quasi musæo dulci contingere melle,
Si tibi forte animum tali ratione tenerem.

LUCRETIVS.

D I A L O G U E S

U P O N T H E

U S E F U L N E S S

A N C I E N T M E D A L S .

Especially in relation to the

L a t i n a n d G r e e k P o e t s .

— *graviora haec Ratio plerumque videtur*
Tristior esse, quibus non est tristitia, nec
Volgens abhorret ab hac; volui tibi (saxinodent)
Examine Pictis rationem exponere nostram,
Et quasi mures dolci conuulsis melle,
Si tibi forte animam tali ratione tenerem.
J u e s t i u s

V E R S E S

Occasion'd by

Mr. ADDISON's Treatise

O F

M E D A L S.

SEE the wild waste of all-devouring years!
 How *Rome* her own sad sepulchre appears:
 With nodding arches, broken temples spread!
 The very tombs now vanish'd like their dead!
 Some felt the silent stroke of mould'ring age;
 Some, hostile fury; some, religious rage:
 Barbarian blindness, Christian zeal conspire,
 And Papal piety, and *Gothic* fire.
 Perhaps by its own ruins sav'd from flame,
 Some bury'd marble half preserves a Name;
 That Name, the learn'd with fiercedisputes pursue,
 And give to *Titus* old *Vespasian's* due.

Ambition sigh'd. She found it vain to trust
 The faithless Column, and the crumbling Bust,

Huge Moles whose shadow stretch'd from shore
to shore

Their ruins perish'd, and their place no more!
Convinc'd, she now contracts her vast design;
And all her triumphs shrink into a Coin.

A narrow orb each crowded conquest keeps:
Beneath her Palm here sad *Judea* weeps,
Now scantier limits the proud Arch confine,
And scarce are seen the prostrate *Nile* and *Rhine*:
A small *Euphrates* thro' the piece is roll'd;
And little Eagles wave their wings in Gold.

The Medal, faithful to its charge of fame,
Thro' climes and ages bears each form and name:
In one short view, subjected to our eye,
Gods, Emp'rors, Heroes, Sages, Beauties lie,
With sharpen'd sight pale Antiquaries pore,
Th' Inscription value, but the Rust adore:
This, the Blue varnish, that, the Green endears,
The sacred Rust of twice ten hundred years.
To gain *Pescennius* one employs his schemes;
One grasps a *Cecrops* in ecstatic dreams:
Poor *Vadius*, long with learned spleen devour'd,
Can taste no pleasure since his Shield was scour'd;
And *Curio*, restless by the fair one's side,
Sighs for an *Otho*, and neglects his Bride.

Theirs is the Vanity, the Learning thine,
Touch'd by thy hand, again *Rome's* glories shine:
Her Gods, and godlike Heroes rise to view,
And all her faded Garlands bloom anew.
Nor blush, those studies thy regard engage:
These pleas'd the Fathers of poetic rage;
The Verse and Sculpture bore an equal part,
And Art reflected images to Art.

Oh when shall *Britain*, conscious of her claim,
Stand emulous of *Greek* and *Roman* fame?

In

In living Medals see her wars enroll'd,
 And vanquish'd realms supply recording Gold?
 Here, rising bold, the Patriot's honest face;
 There, Warriors frowning in historic brass.
 Then future ages with delight shall see,
 How *Plato's*, *Bacon's*, *Newton's* looks agree:
 Or in fair Series laurel'd Bards be shown,
 A *Virgil* there, and here an *Addison*.
 Then shall Thy *Craggs* (and let me call him Mine)
 On the cast Ore, another *Pollio*, shine;
 With aspect open shall erect his head,
 And round the Orb in lasting notes be read:
 " Statesman, yet friend to Truth! in soul sincere,
 " In action faithful, and in honour clear;
 " Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,
 " Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend,
 " Enobled by Himself, by all approv'd,
 " And prais'd, unenvy'd, by the Muse he lov'd.

A. P O P E.





DIALOGUES

Upon the Usefulness of

ANCIENT MEDALS.

DIALOGUE I.

CYNTHIO, *Eugenius* and *Philander* had retired together from the town to a country village, that lies upon the *Thames*. Their design was to pass away the heats of the Summer among the fresh breezes, that rise from the river, and the agreeable Mixture of shades and fountains, in which the whole country naturally abounds. They were all three very well versed in the politer parts of learning, and had travelled into the most refined nations of *Europe*: so that they were capable of entertaining themselves on a thousand different subjects without

running into the common topics of defaming public parties, or particular persons. As they were intimate friends they took the freedom to dissent from one another in discourse, or upon occasion to speak a *Latin* sentence without fearing the imputation of pedantry or ill-breeding.

They were one evening taking a walk together in the fields when their discourse accidentally fell upon several unprofitable parts of learning. It was *Cynthio's* humour to run down every thing that was rather for ostentation than use. He was still preferring good sense to arts and sciences, and often took a pleasure to appear ignorant, that he might the better turn to ridicule those that valued themselves on their books and studies, though at the same time one might very well see that he could not have attacked many parts of learning so successfully, had not he borrowed his Assurances from them. After having rally'd a set or two of *Virtuosos*, he fell upon the Medallists.

These gentlemen, says he, value themselves upon being critics in Rust, and will undertake to tell you the different ages of it, by its colour. They are possessed with a kind of learned avarice, and are for getting together hoards of such money only as was current among the *Greeks* and *Latins*. There are several of them that are better acquainted with the faces of the *Antonines*, than of the *Stuarts*, and would rather choose to count out a Sum in Sesterces, than in pounds sterling. I have heard of one in *Italy* that used to swear by the head of *Otho*. Nothing can be pleasanter than to see a circle of these *Virtuosos* about a cabinet of Medals, descanting upon the value, rarity and authen-

authenticallness of the several pieces that lie before them. One takes up a coin of Gold, and after having well weighed the figures and inscription, tells you very gravely if it were brass, it would be invaluable. Another falls a ringing a *Pescennius Niger*, and judiciously distinguishes the sound of it to be modern. A third desires you to observe well the *Toga* on such a reverse, and asks you whether you can in conscience believe the sleeve of it to be of the true *Roman* cut.

I must confess, says *Philander*, the knowledge of Medals has most of those disadvantages that can render a science ridiculous, to such as are not well versed in it. Nothing is more easy than to represent as impertinences any parts of learning that have no immediate relation to the happiness or convenience of mankind. When a man spends his whole life among the Stars and Planets, or lays out a twelvemonth on the spots in the Sun, however noble his speculations may be, they are very apt to fall into burlesque. But it is still more natural to laugh at such studies as are employed on low and vulgar objects. What curious observations have been made on Spiders, Lobsters, and Cockle-shells? yet the very naming of them is almost sufficient to turn them into rallery. It is no wonder therefore that the science of Medals, which is charged with so many unconcerning parts of knowledge, and built on such mean materials, should appear ridiculous to those that have not taken the pains to examine it.

Eugenius was very attentive to what *Philander* said on the subject of Medals. He was one that endeavoured rather to be agreeable than shining in conversation, for which reason he was more
3
beloved,

beloved, though not so much admired as *Cynthio*. I must confess, says he, I find myself very much inclined to speak against a sort of study that I know nothing of. I have however one strong prejudice in favour of it, that *Philander* has thought it worth his while to employ some time upon it. I am glad then, says *Cynthio*, that I have thrown him on a science of which I have long wished to hear the Usefulness. There, says *Philander*, you must excuse me. At present you do not know but it may have its usefulness. But should I endeavour to convince you of it, I might fail in my Attempt, and so render my science still more contemptible. On the contrary, says *Cynthio*, we are already so persuaded of the unprofitableness of your science, that you can but leave us where you find us, but if you succeed you increase the number of your party. Well, says *Philander*, in hopes of making two such considerable proselytes, I am very well content to talk away an Evening with you on the subject; but on this condition, that you will communicate your thoughts to me freely when you dissent from me, or have any difficulties that you think me capable of removing. To make use of the liberty you give us, says *Eugenius*, I must tell you what I believe surprises all beginners as well as myself. We are apt to think your Medallists a little fantastical in the different prices they set upon their Coins, without any regard to the ancient value or the metal of which they are composed. A silver Medal, for example, shall be more esteemed than a golden one, and a piece of brass than either. To answer you, says *Philander*, in the language of a Medallist, you are
not

not to look upon a cabinet of Medals as a treasure of money, but of knowledge, nor must you fancy any charms in gold, but in the figures and inscriptions that adorn it. The intrinsic value of an old coin does not consist in its metal but its erudition. It is the Device that has raised the species, so that at present an *As* or an *Obolus* may carry a higher price than a *Denarius* or a *Drachma*; and a piece of money that was not worth a penny fifteen hundred years ago, may be now rated at fifty crowns, or perhaps a hundred guineas. I find, says *Cynthio*, that to have a relish for ancient coins it is necessary to have a contempt of the modern. But I am afraid you will never be able, with all your Medallie eloquence, to persuade *Eugenius* and myself that it is better to have a pocket full of *Otho's* and *Gordians* than of *Jacobus's* or *Louis-d'ors*. This however we shall be Judges of, when you have let us know the several uses of old coins.

The first and most obvious one, says *Philander*, is the shewing us the Faces of all the great persons of antiquity. A cabinet of Medals is a collection of pictures in miniature. *Juvenal* calls them very humorously,

Concisum argentum in titulos, faciesque minutas.

Sat. 5.

You here see the *Alexanders*, *Cæsars*, *Pompeys*, *Trajans*, and the whole catalogue of Heroes, who have many of them so distinguished themselves from the rest of mankind that we almost look upon them as another species. It is an agreeable amusement to compare in our own thoughts

14 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

thoughts the face of a great Man with the character that authors have given us of him, and to try if we can find out in his looks and features either the haughty, cruel, or merciful temper that discovers itself in the history of his actions. We find too on Medals the representations of Ladies that have given occasion to whole volumes on the account only of a face. We have here the pleasure to examine their looks and dresses, and to survey at leisure those beauties that have sometimes been the happiness or misery of whole kingdoms: Nor do you only meet the faces of such as are famous in history, but of several whose names are not to be found any where except on Medals. Some of the Emperors, for example, have had Wives, and some of them Children, that no authors have mentioned. We are therefore obliged to the study of coins for having made new discoveries to the learned, and given them information of such persons as are to be met with on no other kind of records. You must give me leave, says *Cynthia*, to reject this last use of Medals. I do not think it worth while to trouble myself with a person's name or face that receives all his reputation from the mint, and would never have been known in the world had there not been such things as Medals. A man's memory finds sufficient employment on such as have really signalized themselves by their great actions, without charging itself with the names of an insignificant people whose whole history is written on the edges of an old coin.

If you are only for such persons as have made a noise in the world, says *Philander*, you have on Medals a long list of heathen Deities, distinguished

guished from each other by their proper titles and ornaments. You see the copies of several statues that have had the politest nations of the world fall down before them. You have here too several persons of a more thin and shadowy nature, as Hope, Constancy, Fidelity, Abundance, Honour, Virtue, Eternity, Justice, Moderation, Happiness, and in short a whole creation of the like imaginary substances. To these you may add the Genies of nations, provinces, cities, highways, and the like Allegorical Beings. In devices of this nature one sees a pretty poetical invention, and may often find as much thought on the reverse of a Medal as in a Canto of *Spenser*. Not to interrupt you, says *Eugenius*, I fancy it is this use of Medals that has recommended them to several history-painters, who perhaps without this assistance would have found it very difficult to have invented such an airy species of beings, when they are obliged to put a moral virtue into colours, or to find out a proper dress for a passion. It is doubtless for this reason, says *Philander*, that Painters have not a little contributed to bring the study of Medals in vogue. For not to mention several others, *Caraccio* is said to have assisted *Aretine* by designs that he took from the *Spintrix* of *Tiberius*. *Raphael* had thoroughly studied the figures on old Coins. *Patin* tells us that *Le Brun* had done the same. And it is well known that *Rubens* had a noble collection of Medals in his own possession. But I must not quit this head before I tell you, that you see on Medals not only the names and persons of Emperors, Kings, Consuls, Pro-consuls, Prætors, and the like characters of importance, but of some of the Poets, and

16 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

and of several who had won the prizes at the Olympic games. It was a noble time, says *Cynthio*, when Trips and *Cornish* hugs could make a Man immortal. How many Heroes would *Moorfields* have furnished out in the days of old? A fellow that can now only win a hat or a belt, had he lived among the *Greeks*, might have had his face stamp'd upon their Coins. But these were the wise ancients, who had more esteem for a *Milo* than a *Homer*, and heapt up greater Honours on *Pindar's* Jockies, than on the Poet himself. But by this time I suppose you have drawn up all your medallic people, and indeed they make a much more formidable body than I could have imagined. You have shewn us all conditions, sexes and ages, emperors and empresses, men and children, gods and wrestlers. Nay you have conjured up persons that exist no where else but on old Coins, and have made our Passions and Virtues and Vices visible. I could never have thought that a cabinet of Medals had been so well peopled. But in the next place, says *Philander*, as we see on Coins the different Faces of persons, we see on them too their different Habits and Dresses, according to the mode that prevailed in the several ages when the Medals were stamp'd. This is another use, says *Cynthio*, that in my opinion contributes rather to make a man learned than wise, and is neither capable of pleasing the understanding or imagination. I know there are several supercilious Critics that will treat an author with the greatest contempt imaginable, if he fancies the old *Romans* wore a girdle, and are amazed at a man's ignorance, who believes the *Toga* had any Sleeves to it till the
the

the declension of the *Roman* Empire. Now I would fain know the great importance of this kind of learning, and why it should not be as noble a task to write upon a Bib and hanging sleeves, as on the *Bulla* and *Prætecta*. The reason is, that we are familiar with the names of the one, and meet with the other no where but in learned authors. An Antiquary will scorn to mention a pinner or a night-rail, a petticoat or a manteau; but will talk as gravely as a father of the church on the *Vitta* and *Peplus*, the *Stola* and *Inflita*. How would an old *Roman* laugh, were it possible for him to see the solemn dissertations that have been made on these weighty subjects! To set them in their natural light, let us fancy, if you please, that about a thousand years hence, some profound author shall write a learned treatise on the Habits of the present age, distinguished into the following Titles and Chapters.

Of the old *British* Trowser.

Of the Ruff and Collar-band.

The opinion of several learned men concerning the use of the Shoulder-knot.

Such a one mistaken in his account of the Surtout, &c.

I must confess, says *Eugenius*, interrupting him, the knowledge of these affairs is in itself very little improving, but as it is impossible without it to understand several parts of your ancient authors, it certainly hath its use. It is pity indeed there is not a nearer way of coming at it. I have sometimes fancied it would not be an impertinent design to make a kind of an old *Roman* wardrobe, where you should see *Toga's*, and *Tunica's*, the *Chlamys* and *Trabea*, and in short all the different

different vests and ornaments that are so often mentioned in the *Greek* and *Roman* authors. By this means a man would comprehend better and remember much longer the shape of an ancient garment, than he possibly can from the help of tedious quotations and descriptions. The design, says *Philander*, might be very useful, but after what models would you work? *Sigonius*, for example, will tell you that the *Vestis Trabeata* was of such a particular fashion, *Scalger* is for another, and *Dacier* thinks them both in the wrong. These are, says *Cynthio*, I suppose the names of three *Roman* taylors: for is it possible men of learning can have any disputes of this nature? May not we as well believe that hereafter the whole learned world will be divided upon the make of a modern pair of breeches; And yet, says *Eugenius*, the Critics have fallen as foul upon each other for matters of the same moment. But as to this point, where the make of the garment is controverted, let them, if they can find cloth enough, work after all the most probable fashions. To enlarge the design, I would have another room for the old *Roman* instruments of war, where you might see the *Pilum* and the shield, the eagles, ensigns, helmets, battering rams and trophies, in a word, all the ancient military furniture in the same manner as it might have been in an Arsenal of old *Rome*. A third apartment should be a kind of Sacristy for altars, idols, sacrificing instruments, and other religious utensils. Not to be tedious, one might make a magazine for all sorts of antiquities, that would show a man in an afternoon more than he could learn out of books in a twelvemonth. This would

cut

cut short the whole study of antiquities, and perhaps be much more useful to Universities than those collections of Whale-bone and Crocodile-skins in which they commonly abound. You will find it very difficult, says *Cynthio*, to persuade those societies of learned men to fall in with your project. They will tell you that things of this importance must not be taken on trust; you ought to learn them among the Classic Authors and at the fountain-head. Pray consider what a figure a man would make in the republic of letters, should he appeal to your University-wardrobe, when they expect a sentence out of the *Re Vestiaria*? or how do you think a man that has read *Vegetius* will relish your *Roman Arsenal*? In the mean time, says *Philander*, you find on Medals every thing that you could meet with in your magazine of antiquities, and when you have built your arsenals, wardrobes, and sacristies, it is from Medals that you must fetch their furniture. It is here too that you see the figures of several Instruments of music, mathematics and mechanics. One might make an entire galley out of the plans that are to be met with on the reverses of several old coins. Nor are they only charged with Things but with many ancient customs, as sacrifices, triumphs, congiaries, allocutions, decursions, lectisterniums, and a thousand other antiquated names and ceremonies that we should not have had so just a notion of, were they not still preserved on Coins. I might add under this head of antiquities, that we find on Medals the manner of spelling in the old *Roman* inscriptions. That is, says *Cynthio*, we find that *Felix* is never written with an *æ* diphthongue, and that in *Augustus's*

20 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

gustus's days *Civis* stood for *Cives*, with other secrets in Orthography of the same importance.

To come then to a more weighty use, says *Philander*, it is certain that Medals give a very great light to history, in confirming such passages as are true in old Authors, in settling such as are told after different manners, and in recording such as have been omitted. In this case a cabinet of Medals is a body of history. It was indeed the best way in the world to perpetuate the memory of great actions, thus to coin out the life of an Emperor, and to put every great exploit into the mint. It was a kind of Printing, before the art was invented. It is by this means that Monsieur *Vaillant* has disembroiled a history that was lost to the world before his time, and out of a short collection of Medals has given us a chronicle of the Kings of *Syria*. For this too is an advantage Medals have over books, that they tell their story much quicker, and sum up a whole volume in twenty or thirty reverses. They are indeed the best epitomes in the world, and let you see with one cast of an eye the substance of above a hundred pages. Another use of Medals is, that they not only shew you the actions of an Emperor, but at the same time mark out the year in which they were performed. Every exploit has its date set to it. A series of an Emperor's Coins is his life digested into annals. Historians seldom break their relation with a mixture of chronology, nor distribute the particulars of an Emperor's story into the several years of his reign: or where they do it they often differ in their several periods. Here therefore it is much
safer

safer to quote a Medal than an Author, for in this case you do not appeal to a *Suetonius* or a *Lampridius*, but to the Emperor himself, or to the whole Body of a *Roman* Senate. Besides that a Coin is in no danger of having its characters altered by copiers and transcribers. This I must confess, says *Cynthio*, may in some cases be of great moment, but considering the subjects on which your chronologers are generally employed, I see but little use that rises from it. For example, what signifies it to the world whether such an Elephant appeared in the Amphitheatre in the second or the third year of *Domitian*? Or what am I the wiser for knowing that *Trajan* was in the fifth year of his Tribuneship when he entertained the people with such a Horse-race or Bull-baiting? Yet it is the fixing of these great periods that gives a man the first rank in the republic of letters, and recommends him to the world for a person of various reading and profound erudition.

You must always give your men of great reading leave to show their talents on the meanest subjects, says *Eugenius*; it is a kind of shooting at rovers: where a man lets fly his arrow without taking any aim, to shew his strength. But there is one advantage, says he, turning to *Philander*, that seems to me very considerable, although your Medallists seldom throw it into the account, which is the great help to memory one finds in Medals: for my own part I am very much embarrassed in the names and ranks of the several *Roman* Emperors, and find it difficult to recollect upon occasion the different parts of their history: but your Medallists upon the first naming of an Empe-

22 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Emperor will immediately tell you his age, family and life. To remember where he enters in the succession, they only consider in what part of the cabinet he lies; and by running over in their thoughts such a particular drawer, will give you an account of all the remarkable parts of his reign.

I thank you, says *Philander*, for helping me to an use that perhaps I should not have thought on. But there is another of which I am sure you could not but be sensible when you were at *Rome*. I must own to you it surpris'd me to see my *Ciceroni* so well acquainted with the busts and statues of all the great people of antiquity. There was not an Emperor or Empress but he knew by sight, and as he was seldom without Medals in his pocket, he would often shew us the same face on an old Coin that we saw in the Statue. He would discover a *Commodus* through the disguise of the club and lion's skin, and find out such a one to be *Livia* that was dressed up like a *Ceres*. Let a bust be never so disfigured, they have a thousand marks by which to decipher it. They will know a *Zenobia* by the fitting of her Diadem, and will distinguish the *Fauslina's* by their different way of tying up their hair. Oh! Sir, says *Cynthio*, they will go a great deal farther, they will give you the name and titles of a Statue that has lost his nose and ears; or if there is but half a beard remaining, will tell you at first sight who was the owner of it. Now I must confess to you, I used to fancy they imposed upon me an Emperor or Empress at pleasure, rather than appear ignorant.

All this however is easily learnt from Medals, says *Philander*, where you may see likewise the plans of many the most considerable buildings of
Old

Old Rome. There is an ingenious Gentleman of our own nation extremely well versed in this study, who has a design of publishing the whole history of Architecture, with its several improvements and decays as it is to be met with on ancient Coins. He has assured me that he has observed all the nicety of proportion in the figures of the different orders that compose the buildings on the best preserved Medals. You here see the copies of such Ports and triumphal Arches as there are not the least traces of in the places where they once stood. You have here the models of several ancient Temples, though the Temples themselves, and the Gods that were worshipped in them, are perished many hundred years ago. Or if there are still any foundations or ruins of former edifices, you may learn from Coins what was their Architecture when they stood whole and entire. These are buildings which the *Goths* and *Vandals* could not demolish, that are infinitely more durable than stone or marble, and will perhaps last as long as the earth itself. They are in short so many real monuments of Brass.

*Quod non imber edax non aquilo impotens
Possit diruere, aut innumerabilis
Annorum series, & fuga temporum.*

Which eating show'rs, nor northwind's feeble
blast,

Nor whirl of time, nor flight of years can
waste.

Mr. Creech.

This is a noble Panegyric on an old copper Coin, says *Cynthio*. But I am afraid a little malicious rust would demolish one of your brazen edifices

24 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

edifices as effectually as a *Goth* or *Vandal*. You would laugh at me, says *Philander*, should I make you a learned dissertation on the nature of Rusts: I shall only tell you there are two or three sorts of them which are extremely beautiful in the eye of an Antiquary, and preserve a Coin better than the best artificial varnish. As for other kinds, a skilful Medallist knows very well how to deal with them. He will recover you a Temple or a triumphal Arch out of its rubbish, if I may so call it, and with a few reparations of the graving tool restore it to its first splendour and magnificence. I have known an Emperor quite hid under a crust of dross, who after two or three days cleansing has appeared with all his titles about him as fresh and beautiful as at his first coming out of the Mint. I am sorry, says *Eugenius*, I did not know this last use of Medals when I was at *Rome*. It might perhaps have given me a greater taste of its Antiquities, and have fixed in my memory several of the ruins that I have now forgotten. For my part, says *Cynthia*, I think there are at *Rome* enow modern works of Architecture to employ any reasonable man. I never could have a taste for old bricks and rubbish, nor would trouble myself about the ruins of *Augustus's* Palace so long as I could see the *Vatican*, the *Borghese*, and the *Farnese* as they now stand; I must own to you at the same time this is talking like an ignorant man. Were I in other company I would perhaps change my stile, and tell them that I would rather see the fragments of *Apollo's* temple than *St. Peter's*. I remember when our Antiquary at *Rome* had led us a whole day

day together from one ruin to another, he at last brought us to the *Rotunda*: And this, says he, is the most valuable Antiquity in *Italy*, notwithstanding it is so entire.

The same kind of fancy, says *Philander*, has formerly gained upon several of your Medallists, who were for hoarding up such pieces of money only as had been half consumed by time or rust. There were no Coins pleased them more than those which had passed through the hands of an old *Roman Clipper*. I have read an Author of this taste that compares a ragged Coin to a tattered Colours. But to come again to our Subject. As we find on Medals the plans of several buildings that are now demolished, we see on them too the Models of many ancient Statues that are now lost. There are several Reversees which are owned to be the representations of antique figures, and I question not but there are many others that were formed on the like Models, though at present they lie under no suspicion of it. The *Hercules Farnese*, the *Venus of Medicis*, the *Apollo* in the *Belvidera*, and the famous *Marcus Aurelius* on horse-back, which are perhaps the four most beautiful Statues extant, make their appearance all of them on ancient Medals, though the figures that represent them were never thought to be the copies of statues till the statues themselves were discovered. There is no question, I think, but the same reflexion may extend itself to antique Pictures: for I doubt not but in the designs of several *Greek* Medals in particular, one might often see the hand of an *Apelles* or *Protogenes*, were we as well acquainted with their works as we are with *Titian's* or *Vandike's*. I might here make a much

VOL. III. B greater

greater show of the Usefulness of Medals, if I would take the Method of others, and prove to you that all arts and sciences receive a considerable illustration from this study. I must however tell you, that Medals and the Civil Law, as we are assured by those who are well read in both, give a considerable Light to each other, and that several old Coins are like so many maps for explaining of the ancient Geography. But besides the more solid parts of learning, there are several little intimations to be met with on Medals that are very pleasant to such as are conversant in this kind of study. Should I tell you gravely, that without the help of Coins we should never have known which was the first of the Emperors that wore a beard, or rode in stirrups, I might turn my science into ridicule. Yet it is certain there are a thousand little impertinencies of this nature that are very gratifying to curiosity, tho' perhaps not very improving to the understanding. To see the dress that such an Empress delighted to be drawn in, the titles that were most agreeable to such an Emperor, the flatteries that he lay most open to, the honours that he paid to his children, wives, predecessors, friends or colleagues, with the like particularities only to be met with on Medals, are certainly not a little pleasing to that inquisitive temper which is so natural to the mind of man.

I declare to you, says *Cynthia*, you have astonished me with the several parts of knowledge, that you have discovered on Medals. I could never fancy before this evening, that a Coin could have any nobler use in it than to pay a reckoning.

You

You have not heard all yet, says *Philander*, there is still an advantage to be drawn from Medals, which I am sure will heighten your esteem for them. It is indeed an use that no body has hitherto dwelt upon. If any of the Antiquaries have touched upon it, they have immediately quitted it, without considering it in its full latitude, light, and extent. Not to keep you in suspense, I think there is a great affinity between Coins and Poetry, and that your Medalist and Critic are much nearer related than the world generally imagines. A reverse often clears up the passage of an old poet, as the poet often serves to unriddle a reverse. I could be longer on this head, but I fear I have already tired you. Nay, says *Eugenius*, since you have gone so far with us, we must beg you to finish your lecture, especially since you are on a subject, that I dare promise you will be very agreeable to *Cynthio*, who is so professed an admirer of the ancient poets. I must only warn you, that you do not charge your Coins with more uses than they can bear. It is generally the method of such as are in love with any particular science to discover all others in it. Who would imagine, for example, that architecture should comprehend the knowledge of history, ethics, music, astronomy, natural philosophy, physic, and the civil law? Yet *Vitruvius* will give you his reasons, such as they are, why a good architect is master of these several arts and sciences. Sure, says *Cynthio*, *Martial* had never read *Vitruvius* when he threw the Crier and the Architect into the same class.

*Duri si puer ingenî videtur
Præconem facias vel architectum.*

28 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

If of dull parts the stripling you suspect,
A herald make him, or an architect.

But to give you an instance out of a very celebrated discourse on poetry, because we are on that subject, of an author's finding out imaginary beauties in his own art. *I have*

Vossius de *observed*, says he, (speaking of the natural propension that all men have to

viribus numbers and harmony) *that my bar-*

Rythmi. *ber has often combed my head in Dactyls*

and Spondees, that is with two short strokes and a long

one, or with two long ones successively. Nay, says

he, *I have known him sometimes run even into Pyr-*

richius's and Anapæstus's. This you will think

perhaps a very extravagant fancy, but I must

own I should as soon expect to find the *Prosodia*

in a Comb as Poetry in a Medal. Before I en-

deavour to convince you of it, says *Philander*, I

must confess to you that this science has its visio-

naries as well as all others. There are several,

for example, that will find a mystery in every

tooth of *Neptune's* trident, and are amazed at the

wisdom of the ancients that represented a thun-

der-bolt with three forks, since, they will tell

you, nothing could have better explained its tri-

ple quality of piercing, burning and melting. I

have seen a long discourse on the figure and na-

ture of horn, to shew it was impossible to have

found out a fitter emblem for plenty than the

Cornu-copie. These are a sort of authors who

scorn to take up with appearances, and fancy an

interpretation vulgar when it is natural. What

could have been more proper to shew the beau-

ty and friendship of the three Graces, than to

represent them naked and knit together in a kind

of

of dance? It is thus they always appear in ancient sculpture, whether on Medals or in Marble, as I doubt not but *Horace* alludes to designs of this nature, when he describes them after the same manner,

—————*Gratia,*
functis nuda sororibus :
 ———*Segnesque nodum solvere Gratiae.*

The Sister-Graces hand in hand
 Conjoin'd by love's eternal band.

Several of your Medallists will be here again astonished at the wisdom of the ancients, that knew how to couch such excellent Precepts of morality under visible objects. The nature of Gratitude, they will tell you, is better illustrated by this single device, than by *Seneca's* whole book *de Beneficiis*. The three Graces teach us three things. I. To remark the doing of a courtesy. II. The return of it from the receiver. III. The obligation of the receiver to acknowledge it. The three Graces are always hand in hand, to show us that these three duties should be never separated. They are naked, to admonish us that Gratitude should be returned with a free and open heart; and dancing, to shew us that no virtue is more active than Gratitude. May not we here say with *Lucretius*?

*Quæ bene & eximie quanquam disposita ferantur,
 Sunt longè tamen à verâ ratione repulsa.*

It is an easy thing, says *Eugenius*, to find out designs that never entered into the thoughts of the sculptor or the coiner. I dare say, the same Gentlemen who have fixed this piece of morality

on the three naked Sisters dancing hand in hand, would have found out as good a one for them, had there been four of them sitting at a distance from each other, and covered from head to foot. It is here therefore, says *Philander*, that the old Poets step in to the assistance of the Medallist, when they give us the same thought in words as the masters of the *Roman* mint have done in figures. A man may see a metaphor or an allegory in picture, as well as read them in a description. When therefore I confront a Medal with a Verse, I only shew you the same design executed by different hands, and appeal from one master to another of the same age and taste. This is certainly a much surer way than to build on the interpretations of an author who does not consider how the ancients used to think, but will be still inventing mysteries and applications out of his own fancy. To make myself more intelligible, I find a shield on the reverse of an Emperor's Coin, designed as a compliment to him from the senate of *Rome*. I meet with the same metaphor in ancient poets to express protection or defence. I conclude therefore that this Medal compliments the Emperor in the same sense as the old *Romans* did their Dictator *Fabius* when they called him the Buckler of *Rome*. Put this reverse now if you please into the hands of a mystical antiquary: He shall tell you that the use of the shield being to defend the body from the weapons of an enemy, it very aptly shadows out to us the resolution or continence of the Emperor, which made him proof to all the attacks of fortune or of pleasure. In the next place, the figure of the shield being round it is an emblem of perfection, for *Aristotle* has

has said the round figure is the most perfect. It may likewise signify the immortal reputation that the Emperor has acquired by his great actions, rotundity being an emblem of eternity that has neither beginning nor end. After this I dare not answer for the shield's convexity that it does not cover a mystery, nay there shall not be the least wrinkle or flourish upon it which will not turn to some account. In this case therefore *Poetry being in some respects an art of designing as well as Painting or Sculpture, they may serve as Comments on each other. I am very well satisfied, says *Eugenius*, by what you have said on this subject, that the Poets may contribute to the explication of such reverses as are purely emblematical, or when the persons are of that shadowy allegorical nature you have before mentioned, but I suppose there are many other reverses that represent things and persons of a more real existence. In this case too, says *Philander*, a Poet lets you into the knowledge of a device better than a Prose-writer, as his descriptions are often more diffuse, his story more naturally circumstanced, and his language enriched with a greater variety of epithets: So that you often meet with little hints and suggestions in a Poet that give a great illustration to the customs, actions, ornaments, and all kinds of Antiquities that are to be met with on ancient Coins. I fancy, says *Cynthio*, there is nothing more ridiculous than an Antiquary's reading the *Greek* or *Latin* Poets. He never thinks of the beauty of the thought or language, but is for

* *Poema est pictura loquax.*

32 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

searching into what he calls the Erudition of the Author. He will turn you over all *Virgil* to find out the figure of an old *Rostrum*, and has the greatest esteem imaginable for *Homer*, because he has given us the fashion of a *Greek* scepter. It is indeed odd enough to consider how all kinds of Readers find their account in the old Poets. Not only your men of the more refined or solid parts of Learning, but even your Alchymist and Fortuneteller will discover the secrets of their art in *Homer* and *Virgil*. This, says *Eugenius*, is a prejudice of a very ancient standing. Read but *Plutarch's* Discourse on *Homer*, and you will see that the *Iliad* contains the whole circle of arts, and that *Thales* and *Pythagoras* stole all their philosophy out of this Poet's works. One would be amazed to see what pains he takes to prove that *Homer* understood all the figures in Rhetoric, before they were invented. I do not question, says *Philander*, were it possible for *Homer* to read his phrases in this Author, but he would be as much surpris'd as ever Monsieur *Jordain* was when he had found he had talked Prose all his life-time without ever knowing what it was. But to finish the task you have set me, we may observe that not only the virtues, and the like imaginary persons, but all the heathen Divinities appear generally in the same Dress among the Poets that they wear in Medals. I must confess, I believe both the one and the other took the Mode from the ancient *Greek* Statuaries. It will not perhaps be an improper transition to pass from the heathen gods to the several monsters of antiquity, as *Chimæras*, *Gorgons*, *Sphinxes*, and many others that make the same figure in verse as on coins. It often happens

pens too, that the Poet and the Senate of *Rome* have both chosen the same Topic to flatter their Emperor upon, and have sometimes fallen upon the same thought. It is certain, they both of them lay upon the catch for a great action: It is no wonder therefore, that they were often engaged on one subject, the Medal and the Poem being nothing else but occasional compliments to the Emperor. Nay, I question not but you may sometimes find certain passages among the Poets that relate to the particular device of a Medal.

I wonder, says *Eugenius*, that your Medallists have not been as diligent in searching the Poets as the Historians, since I find they are so capable of enlightning their art. I would have some body put the Muses under a kind of contribution to furnish out whatever they have in them that bears any relation to Coins. Though they taught us but the same things that might be learnt in other writings, they would at least teach us more agreeably, and draw several over to the study of Medals that would rather be instructed in verse than in prose. I am glad, says *Philander*, to hear you of this opinion, for to tell you truly, when I was at *Rome*, I took occasion to buy up many Imperial Medals that have any affinity with passages of the ancient Poets. So that I have by me a sort of poetical Cash, which I fancy I could count over to you in *Latin* and *Greek* verse. If you will drink a dish of Tea with me to-morrow morning, I will lay my whole collection before you. I cannot tell, says *Cynthio*, how the Poets will succeed in the explication of coins, to which they are generally very great strangers. We are however obliged to you for preventing

34 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

us with the offer of a kindness that you might well imagine we should have asked you.

Our three friends had been so intent on their discourse, that they had rambled very far into the fields without taking notice of it. *Philander* first put them in mind, that unless they turned back quickly they would endanger being benighted. Their conversation ran insensibly into other subjects, but as I design only to report such parts of it as have any relation to Medals, I shall leave them to return home as fast as they please, without troubling myself with their talk on the way thither, or with their ceremonies at parting.





DIALOGUE II.

SOME of the finest treatises of the most polite *Latin* and *Greek* writers are in Dialogue, as many very valued pieces of *French*, *Italian*, and *English* appear in the same dress. I have sometimes however been very much distasted at this way of writing, by reason of the long Prefaces and exordiums into which it often betrays an author. There is so much time taken up in ceremony, that before they enter on their subject the Dialogue is half ended. To avoid the fault I have found in others, I shall not trouble myself nor my Reader with the first salutes of our three friends, nor with any part of their discourse over the Tea-table. We will suppose the *China* dishes taken off, and a Drawer of Medals supplying their room. *Philander*, who is to be the Hero in my Dialogue, takes it in his hand, and addressing himself to *Cynthia* and *Eugenius*, I will first of all, says he, shew you an assembly of the most virtuous Ladies that you have ever perhaps conversed with. I do not know, says *Cynthia*, regarding them, what their virtue may be, but methinks they are a little fantastical in their dress. You will find, says *Philander*, there is good sense in it. They have not a single ornament that they cannot give a reason for. I was going to ask you, says *Eugenius*, in what country you find

36 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

find these Ladies. But I see they are some of those imaginary persons you told us of last night that inhabit old Coins, and appear no where else but on the reverse of a Medal. Their proper country, says *Philander*, is the breast of a good man: for I think they are most of them the figures of Virtues. It is a great compliment methinks to the sex, says *Cynthio*, that your Virtues are generally shown in petticoats. I can give no other reason for it, says *Philander*, but because they chanced to be of the feminine gender in the learned languages. You find how-
First Series. ever something bold and masculine
 FIGURE 1. in the air and posture of the first figure, which is that of *Virtue* herself, and agrees very well with the description we find of her in *Silius Italicus*.

*Virtutis dispar habitus, frons hirta, nec unquam
 Compositâ, mutata comâ, stans vultus, et ore
 Incessuque viro propior, lætique pudoris,
 Celsa humeris, niveæ fulgebat stamine pallæ.*

Sil. It. L. 15.

A different form did *Virtue* wear,
 Rude from her forehead fell th' unplaited hair,
 With dauntless mien aloft she rear'd her head,
 And next to manly was the virgin's tread;
 Her height, her sprightly blush, the Goddess show,
 And robes unsullied as the falling snow.

Virtue and *Honour* had their Temples bordering
 on each other, and are sometimes
 FIG. 2. both on the same coin, as in the following one of *Galba*. *Silius Italicus* makes them companions in the glorious equipage that he gives his *Virtue*.

[Virtus

[Virtus loquitor.]

*Mecum Honor, et Laudes, et læto gloria vultu,
Et Decus, et niveis Victoria concolor alis.* Ibid.

[Virtue speaks.]

With me the foremost place let *Honour* gain,
Fame, and the *Praises* mingling in her train;
Gay *Glory* next, and *Victory* on high,
White like myself, on snowy wings shall fly.

*Tu cujus placido posuere in pectore sedem
Blandus Honos, hilarisque (tamen cum pondere) Virtus.*
Stat. Silv. Lib. 2.

The head of *Honour* is crowned with a Laurel, as *Martial* has adorned his *Glory* after the same manner, which indeed is but another name for the same person.

Mitte coronatas Gloria mæsta comas.

I find, says *Cynthio*, the *Latins* mean *Courage* by the figure of *Virtue*, as well as by the word itself. *Courage* was esteemed the greatest perfection among them, and therefore went under the name of *Virtue* in general, as the modern *Italians* give the same name on the same account to the *Knowledge of Curiosities*. Should a *Roman* Painter at present draw the picture of *Virtue*, instead of the *Spear* and *Paratonium* that she bears on old coins, he would give her a *Bust* in one hand and a *Fiddle* in the other.

The next, says *Philander*, is a Lady of a more peaceful character, FIG. 3. and had her Temple at *Rome*.

Salutato

—————*Salutato crepitat Concordia nido.*

She is often placed on the reverse of an Imperial coin to show the good understanding between the Emperor and the Empress. She has always a *Cornu-copie* in her hand, to denote that Plenty is the fruit of Concord. After this short account of the Goddess, I desire you will give me your opinion of the Deity that is described in the following verses of *Seneca*, who would have her propitious to the marriage of *Jason* and *Creusa*. He mentions her by her qualities, and not by her name.

—————*Asperi*
Martis sanguineas quæ cobibet manus,
Quæ dat belligeris fœdera gentibus,
Et cornu retinet divite copiam. Sen. Med. Act. I.

Who sooths great *Mars* the warrior God,
 And checks his arm distain'd with blood,
 Who joins in leagues the jarring lands,
 The horn of Plenty fills her hands.

The description, says *Eugenius*, is a copy of the figure we have before us: and for the future, instead of any further note on this passage, I would have the reverse you have shown us stamped on the side of it. The interpreters of *Seneca*, says *Philander*, will understand the precedent verses as a description of *Venus*, though in my opinion there is only the first of them that can aptly relate to her, which at the same time agrees as well with *Concord*: and that this was a Goddess who used to interest herself in marriages, we may see in the following description.

————— *Jamdudum poste reclinis*
Quærit Hymen thalamis intactum dicere carmen,
Quo vatem mulcere queat; dat Juno verenda
Vincula, et insigni geminat Concordia tædâ.
 Statii Epithalamion. Silv. Lib. I.

Already leaning at the door, too long
 Sweet *Hymen* waits to raise the nuptial Song,
 Her sacred bands majestic *Juno* lends,
 And *Concord* with her flaming torch attends.

Peace differs as little in her Dress
 as in her Character from *Concord*. F I G. 4.

You may observe in both these figures that the
 Vest is gathered up before them, like an Apron,
 which you must suppose fill'd with fruits as well
 as the *Cornu-copiæ*. It is to this part of the Dress
 that *Tibullus* alludes.

At nobis, Pax alma, veni, spicamque teneto,
Perfluat et pomis candidus ante sinus.

Kind *Peace* appear,
 And in thy right-hand hold the wheaten ear,
 From thy whitelap th'o'erflowing fruits shall fall.

Prudentius has given us the same circumstance in
 his description of Avarice,

————— *Avaritia gremio præcincla capaci.*
 Prud. Psychomachia.

How proper the emblems of Plenty are to Peace,
 may be seen in the same Poet.

40 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Interea Pax arva colat, Pax candida primum

Duxit araturos sub juga curva boves;

Pax aluit vites, et succos condidit uvæ,

Funderet ut nato testa paterna merum:

Pace bidens vomerque vigent.————

Tibul. El. 10. Lib. 1.

She first, White *Peace*, the earth with plough-
shares broke,

And bent the oxen to the crooked yoke,
First rear'd the vine, and hoarded first with care
The father's vintage for his drunken heir.

The Olive-branch in her hand is frequently
touched upon in the old Poets as a token of
Peace.

Pace orare manu————

Virg. *Æn.* 10.

Ingreditur, ramumque tenens popularis Olivæ.

Ov. Met. Lib. 7.

In his right-hand an Olive-branch he holds.

—————*furorem*

Indomitum duramque viri defletere mentem

Pacifico sermone parant, hostemque propinquum

Orant Cecropiæ prælatâ fronde Minervæ.

Luc. Lib. 3.

—————To move his haughty soul they try
Intreaties, and persuasion soft apply;

Their brows *Minerva's* peaceful branches wear,
And thus in gentlest terms they greet his ear.

Mr. Rowe.

Which

Which by the way one would think had been spoken rather of an *Attila*, or a *Maximin*, than *Julius Cæsar*.

You see *Abundance* or *Plenty* makes the same figure in Medals as in FIG. 5.
Horace.

————— *tibi Copia*
Manabit ad plenum benigno
Ruris honorum opulenta cornu.

Hor. Lib. 1. Od. 17.

————— Here to thee shall Plenty flow
And all her riches show,
To raise the honour of the quiet plain.
Mr. Creech.

The Compliments on this reverse to *Gordianus Pius* is expressed in the same manner as that of *Horace* to *Augustus*.

————— *Aurea fruges*
Italiam pleno diffudit Copia cornu.
Hor. Epist. 12. Lib. 1.

————— Golden *Plenty* with a bounteous hand
Rich harvests freely scatters o'er our land.
Mr. Creech.

But to return again to our Vir- FIG. 6.
tues. You have here the picture of
Fidelity, who was worshipped as a Goddess
among the *Romans*.

Si tu oblitus es at Dii meminervnt, meminit Fides.
Catul. ad Alphen.

I should fancy, from the following verses of
Virgil

42 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Virgil and *Silius Italicus*, that she was represented under the figure of an old woman.

*Cana Fides, et Vesta, Remo cum fratre Quirinus
Jura dabant*————— *Virg. Æn. Lib. 1.*

Then banish'd *Faith* shall once again return,
And vestal fires in hallow'd temples burn,
And *Remus* with *Quirinus* shall sustain
The righteous laws, and fraud and force re-
strain. Mr. Dryden.

————— *ad limina sanctæ*
Contendit Fidei, secretaque pectora tentat.
Arcanis dea læta, polo tum forte remoto
Cœlicolũm magnas volvebat conscia curas.
Ante Jovem generata, decus divũque hominumque,
Quã sine non tellus pacem, non æquora nõrunt,
Justitiæ consors————— *Sil. It. Lib. 2.*

He to the shrines of *Faith* his steps addrest.
She, pleas'd with secrets rolling in her breast,
Far from the world remote, revolv'd on high
The cares of gods, and counsels of the sky.
Ere *Jove* was born she grac'd the bright abodes,
Consort of *Justice*, boast of men and gods;
Without whose heavenly aid no peace below
The steadfast earth, and rolling ocean know.

FIG. 7. There is a Medal of *Heliogabalus* inscrib'd *FIDES EXERCITUS*, that receives a great light from the preceding verses. She is posted between two military Ensigns, for the good quality that the Poet ascribes to her of preserving the public peace, by keeping the Army true to its Allegiance.

I fancy, says *Eugenius*, as you have discovered the Age of this imaginary Lady from the description that the Poets have made of her, you may find too the colour of the Drapery that she wore in the old *Roman* paintings, from that verse in *Horace*.

Te Spes et albo rara Fides colit
Velata panno——— Hor. Od. 35. Lib. 1.

Sure *Hope* and *Friendship* cloth'd in White,
Attend on thee.——— Mr. Creech.

One would think, says *Philander*, by this verse, that *Hope* and *Fidelity* had both the same kind of Dress. It is certain *Hope* might have a fair pretence to White, in allusion to those that were Candidates for an employ.

———quem ducit hiantem
Cretata ambitio——— Pers. Sat. 5.

And how properly the Epithet of *Rara* agrees with her, you may see in the transparency of the next figure. She is FIG. 8. here dress'd in such a kind of Vest as the *Latins* call a *Multicium* from the fineness of its Tissue. Your *Roman* Beaus had their summer *toga* of such a light airy make.

Quem tenues decuere togæ nitidique capilli.
Hor. Ep. 14. Lib. 1.

I that had lov'd———
Curl'd powder'd locks, a fine and gawdy gown.
Mr. Creech.

44 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

I remember, says *Cynthio*, *Juvenal* rallies *Creticus*, that was otherwise a brave rough fellow, very handsomly, on this kind of garment.

————— *sed quid*
Non facient alii cum tu multiitiasumas,
Cretice? et hanc vestem populo mirante perores
In Proculas et Pollineas.————— *Juv. Sat. 2.*
Acer et indomitus Libertatisque magister,
Cretice, pelluces————— *Ibid.*

————— Nor, vain *Metellus*, shall
 From *Rome's* Tribunal thy harangues prevail
 'Gainst harlotry, while thou art clad so thin,
 That thro' thy Cobweb-robe we see thy skin.
 As thou declaim'st————— *Mr. Tate.*
 Can'st thou restore old manners, or retrench
Rome's pride, who com'st transparent to the
 Bench? *Idem.*

But pray what is the meaning that this transparent Lady holds up her train in her left-hand? for I find your women on Medals do nothing without a meaning. Besides, I suppose there is a moral precept at least couch'd under the figure she holds in her other hand. She draws back her garment, says *Philander*, that it may not incumber her in her march. For she is always drawn in a posture of walking, it being as natural for *Hope* to press forward to her proper objects, as for *Fear* to fly from them.

Ut canis in vacuo leporem cum Gallicus arvo
Vidit, et hic prædam pedibus petit, ille salutem:
Alter inhæsuro similis, jam jamque tenere
Sperat, et extento stringit vestigia rostro;

Alter

*Alter in ambiguo est an sit comprehensus, et ipsis
Morsibus eripitur, tangentiæque ora relinquit:
Sic deus et virgo est: hic spe celer, illa timore.*

De Apol. et Daph. Ov. Met. Lib. 1.

As when th' impatient Grayhound slipt from far,
Bounds o'er the glebe to catch the fearful Hare,
She in her speed does all her safety lay:

And he with double speed pursues the prey;
O'er-runs her at the fitting turn, and licks
His chaps in vain, and blows upon the flix:
She 'scapes, and for the neighb'ring covert strives,
And gaining shelter doubts if yet she lives:—
Such was the god, and such the flying fair,
She, urg'd by Fear, her feet did swiftly move,
But he more swiftly who was urg'd by Love.

Mr. Dryden.

This beautiful similitude is, I think, the prettiest Emblem in the world of *Hope* and *Fear* in extremity. A flower or blossom that you see in the right-hand is a proper ornament for *Hope*, since they are these that we term in poetical language the Hopes of the year.

Vere novo, tunc herba nitens, et roboris experts

Turget et insolida est, et Spe delectat agrestes.

Omnia tum florent, florumque coloribus almus

Ridet ager———

Ov. Met. Lib. 15.

The green stem grows in stature and in size,
But only feeds with Hope the Farmer's eyes;
Then laughs the childish year with flowrets
crown'd,

And lavishly perfumes the fields around.

Mr. Dryden.

The

46 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

The same Poet in his *De fastis*, speaking of the Vine in flower, expresses it,

In spe vitis erat——

Ov. de Fast. Lib. 5.

FIG. 9. The next on the List is a Lady of a contrary character, and therefore in a quite different posture. As *Security* is free from all pursuits, she is represented leaning carelessly on a pillar. *Horace* has drawn a pretty metaphor from this posture.

Nullum me à labore reclinat otium.

No ease doth lay me down from pain.

Mr. Creech.

She rests herself on a pillar, for the same reason as the Poets often compare an obstinate resolution or a great firmness of mind, to a rock that is not to be moved by all the assaults of winds or waves.

*Non civium ardor prava jubentium,
Non vultus instantis tyranni,
Mente quatit solida, neque Auster
Dux inquietæ turbidus Adriæ, &c.*

Hor.

The man resolv'd, and steady to his trust,
Inflexible to ill, and obstinately just,
May the rude rabble's insolence despise,
Their senseless clamours and tumultuous cries;
The tyrant's fierceness he beguiles,
And the stern brow and the harsh voice defies,
And with superior greatness smiles.
Not the rough whirlwind that deforms
Adria's black gulf——&c.

Mr. Creech.

I am apt to think it was on Devices of this nature that *Horace* had his Eye in his Ode to *Fortune*. It is certain he alludes to a pillar that figured out *Security*, or something very like it; and till any body finds out another that will stand better in its place, I think we may content ourselves with this before us.

*Te Dacus asper, te profugi Scythæ
Urbesque gentesque et Latium ferox,
Regumque matres barbarorum, et
Purpurei metuunt tyranni:*

Injurioso nè pede proruas

Stantem columnam; neu populus frequens

Ad arma cessantes, ad arma

Concitet, imperiumque frangat.

Ad Fortunam. Hor. Lib. 1. Od. 35.

To thee their vows rough *Germans* pay,
To thee the wandring *Scythians* bend,
The mighty *Rome* proclaims a friend:
And for their Tyrant sons
The barb'rous Mothers pray
To thee, the greatest guardian of their Thrones.

They bend, they vow, and still they fear,
Lest you should kick their Column down,
And cloud the glory of their Crown;

They fear that you would raise

The lazy crowd to war,

And break their Empire, or confine their praise.

Mr. Creech.

I must however be so fair as to let you know that *Peace* and *Felicity* have their pillars in several Medals as well as *Security*, so that if you do not like one of them, you may take the other.

The

48 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

FIG. 10. The next Figure is that of
Chastity, who was worshipped as
 a Goddess, and had her Temple.

—deinde ad superos *Astræa recessit*
Hæc comite, atque duæ pariter fugere sorores.
De pudicitia. Juv. Sat. 6.

At length uneasy *Justice* upwards flew,
 And both the Sisters to the Stars withdrew.
Mr. Dryden,

Templa pudicitæ quid opus statuisse puellis,
Si cuivis nuptæ quidlibet esse licet? Tib. Lib. 2.

Since wives whate'er they please unblam'd can be,
 Why rear we useless Fanes to *Chastity*?

How her posture and dress become her, you
 may see in the following verses.

Ergo sedens velat vultus, obnubit ocellos,
Ista verecundi signa Pudoris erant. Alciat.

She sits, her visage veil'd, her eyes conceal'd,
 By marks like these was *Chastity* reveal'd.

Ite procul vittæ tenues, insigne pudoris,
Quæque tegit medios instita longa pedes.
Ov. de Art. Aman.

—frontem limbo velata pudicam.
Claud. de Theod. Conf.

Hence !

Hence! ye smooth fillets on the forehead
 bound,
 Whose bands the brows of *Chastity* surround,
 And her coy Robe that lengthens to the ground.

She is represented in the habit of a *Roman Matron*.

*Matronæ præter faciem nil cernere possis,
 Cætera, ni Catia est, demissâ veste tegentis.*

Hor. Sat. 2. Lib. 1:

Besides, a Matron's face is seen alone;
 But *Kate's*, that female bully of the town,
 For all the rest is cover'd with a gown.

Mr. Creech.

That, *ni Catia est*, says *Cynthio*, is a beauty unknown to most of our *English* Satirists. *Horace* knew how to stab with address, and to give a thrust where he was least expected. *Boileau* has nicely imitated him in this, as well as his other beauties. But our *English* Libellers are for hewing a man downright, and for letting him see at a distance that he is to look for no mercy. I own to you, says *Eugenius*, I have often admired this piece of art in the two Satirists you mention, and have been surpris'd to meet with a man in a Satire that I never in the least expected to find there. They have a particular way of hiding their ill-nature, and introduce a criminal rather to illustrate a precept or passage, than out of any seeming design to abuse him. Our *English* Poets on the contrary show a kind of malice prepense in their Satires, and instead of bringing in the person to give light to any part of the Poem, let you see they writ the whole

50 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Poem on purpose to abuse the person. But we must not leave the Ladies thus. Pray what kind of head-dress is that of *Piety*?

As *Chastity*, says *Philander*, appears in the habit of a *Roman* matron, in whom that Virtue was supposed to reign in its per-

FIG. II. fection, *Piety* wears the dress of the Vestal Virgins, who were the greatest and most shining examples of it. *Vittata Sacerdos* is you know an Expression among the *Latin* Poets. I do not question but you have seen in the Duke of *Florence's* gallery a beautiful antique figure of a woman standing before an Altar, which some of the Antiquaries call a *Piety*, and others a Vestal Virgin. The woman, Altar, and fire burning on it, are seen in marble exactly as in this coin, and bring to my mind a part of a speech that *Religion* makes in *Phædrus's* fables.

*Sed ne ignis noster facinori præluceat,
Per quem verendos excolit Pietas deos.*

Fab. 10. Lib. 4.

It is to this Goddess that *Statius* addresses himself in the following lines.

*Summa deum Pietas! cujus gratissima cælo
Rara profanatas inspecant numina terras,
Huc vittata comam, niveoque insignis amictu,
Qualis adhuc præsens, nullâque expulsa nocentum
Fraude rudes populos atque aurea regna colebas,
Mitibus exequiis ades, et lugentis Hetrusci
Cerne pios fletus, laudataque lumina terge.*

Statius Silv. Lib. 3.

Chief

Chief of the Skies, celestial *Piety* !
Whose god-head, priz'd by those of heavenly
birth,

Revisits rare these tainted realms of Earth,
Mild in thy milk-white vest, to sooth my friend,
With holy fillets on thy brows descend,
Such as of old (ere chac'd by Guilt and Rage)
A race unpolish'd, and a golden age,
Beheld thee frequent. Once more come below,
Mix in the soft solemnities of woe,
See, see, thy own *Hetruscus* wastes the day
In pious grief; and wipe his tears away.

The little trunk she holds in her left-hand is
the *Acerra* that you so often find among the
Poets, in which the frankincense was preserv'd
that *Piety* is here suppos'd to strow on the fire.

Dantque sacerdoti custodem thuris acerram.

Ov. Met. Lib. 13.

Hæc tibi pro nato plenâ dat lætus acerrâ

Phœbe—————

Mart. Lib. 4. Epig. 45.

The figure of *Equity* differs but
little from that our painters make
of her at present. The scales she carries in her
hand are so natural an emblem of justice, that
Persius has turned them into an allegory to ex-
press the decisions of right or wrong.

FIG. 12.

—————*Quirites*

Hoc puto non justum est, illud malè, rectiùs istud;

Scis etenim justum geminâ suspendere lance

Ancipitis Libræ. —————

Socrat. ad Alcibiad. Sat. 4.

C 2

—————*Romans,*

———*Romans*, know,
 Against right reason all your counsels go ;
 This is not fair ; nor profitable that :
 Nor t'other question proper for debate.
 But thou, no doubt, canst set the business right,
 And give each argument its proper weight :
 Know'st with an equal hand to hold the scale, &c.
Mr. Dryden.

FIG. 13. The next figure I present you with is *Eternity*. She holds in her hand a globe with a Phoenix on it. How proper a type of *Eternity* is each of these you may see in the following quotations. I am sure you will pardon the length of the latter as it is not improper to the occasion, and shows at the same time the great fruitfulness of the Poet's fancy, that could turn the same thought to so many different ways.

*Hæc Æterna manet, divisque simillima forma est,
 Cui neque principium est usquam, nec finis: in ipso
 Sed similis toto remanet, perque omnia par est.*
 de Rotunditate Corporum. Manil. Lib. I.

This form's eternal, and may justly claim
 A godlike nature, all its parts the same ;
 A like, and equal to its self 'tis found,
 No end's and no beginning in a round :
 Nought can molest its Being, nought control,
 And this enobles, and confines the whole.
Mr. Creech.

Par

*Par volucer superis : Stellas qui vividus æquat
 Durando, membrisque terit redeuntibus ævum.——
 Nam pater est prolesque sui, nulloque creante
 Emeritos artus fœcunda morte reformat,
 Et petit alternam totidem per funera vitam.——
 O senium positure rogo, falsisque sepulchris
 Natales habiture vices, qui sæpe renasci
 Exitio, proprioque soles pubescere letho.——
 O felix, hæresque tui ! quo solvimur omnes,
 Hoc tibi suppeditat vires, præbetur origo
 Per cinerem, moritur te non pereunte senectus,
 Vidisti quodcunque fuit. Te secula teste
 Cuncta revolvuntur : nosti quo tempore pontus
 Fuderit elatas scopulis stagnantibus undas :
 Quis Phaetonteis erroribus arserit annus.
 Et clades Te nulla rapit, solusque superstes
 Edomitâ tellure manes : non flamina Parcæ
 In Te dura legunt, non jus habuere nocendi.*

de Phœnice. Claud.

A God-like bird ! whose endless round of years
 Outlast the stars, and tires the circling spheres ;--
 Begot by none himself, begetting none,
 Sire of himself he is, and of himself the son ;
 His life in fruitful death renews its date,
 And kind destruction but prolongs his fate——
 O thou, says he, whom harmless fires shall burn, }
 Thy age the flame to second youth shall turn, }
 An infant's cradle is thy fun'ral urn.——
 Thrice happy *Phœnix* ! Heav'n's peculiar care
 Has made thyself thyself's surviving heir.
 By death thy deathless vigour is supply'd,
 Which sinks to ruin all the world beside.
 Thy age, not thee, assisting *Phæbus* burns,
 And vital flames light up thy fun'ral Urns.

54 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

Whate'er events have been thy eyes survey,
And thou art fix'd while ages roll away.
Thou saw'st when raging ocean burst his bed,
O'er-top'd the mountains, and the earth o'er-
spread;
When the rash youth inflam'd the high abodes,
Scorch'd up the skies, and scar'd the deathless
Gods.

When nature ceases, thou shalt still remain,
Nor second Chaos bound thy endless reign;
Fate's tyrant laws thy happier lot shall brave,
Baffle destruction, and elude the grave.

The circle of rays that you see round the head
of the *Phoenix* distinguish him to be the bird and
offspring of the Sun.

Solis avi specimen——

*Una est quæ reparet seque ipsa reseminet ales ;
Assyrii Phœnica vocant : non fruge neque herbis,
Sed Thuris lacrymis et succo vivit amomi.
Hæc ubi quinque suæ complevit secula vitæ,
Ilicis in ramis, tremulæve cacumine palmæ,
Unguibus et duro sibi nidum construit ore :
Quo simul ac casias, ac nardi lenis aristas
Quassaque cum fulvâ substravit cinnama myrrhâ,
Se super imponit, finitque in odoribus ævum.
Inde ferunt totidem qui vivere debeat annos
Corpore de patrio parvum phœnica renasci.
Cum dedit huic ætas vires, onerique ferendo est,
Ponderibus nidi ramos levat arboris altæ,
Fertque pius cunasque suas, patriumque sepulcrum,
Perque leves auras Hyperionis urbe potitus
Ante fores sacras Hyperionis æde reponit.*

———*Titanius ales.*

Ov. Met. Lib. 15.
Claud. de Phœnice.
———From

——From himself the *Phœnix* only springs :
 Self-born, begotten by the parent Flame,
 In which he burn'd, another and the same.
 Who not by corn or herbs his life sustains,
 But the sweet essence of *Amomum* drains :
 And watches the rich gums *Arabia* bears,
 While yet in tender dew they drop their tears.
 He (his five centuries of life fulfill'd)
 His nest on oaken boughs begins to build,
 Or trembling tops of Palm, and first he draws
 The plan with his broad bill and crooked claws,
 Nature's artificers ; on this the pile
 Is form'd, and rises round ; then with the spoil
 Of *Cassia*, *Cynamon*, and stems of *Nard*,
 (For softness strew'd beneath) his fun'ral bed is
 rear'd :

Fun'ral and bridal both ; and all around
 The borders with corruptless Myrrh are crown'd,
 On this incumbent ; 'till æthereal flame,
 First catches, then consumes, the costly frame ;
 Consumes him too, as on the pile he lies ;
 He liv'd on odours, and in odours dies.

An Infant-*Phœnix* from the former springs,
 His father's heir, and from his tender wings
 Shakes off his parent dust, his method he pursues,
 And the same lease of life on the same terms
 renews.

When grown to manhood he begins his reign,
 And with stiff pinions can his flight sustain,
 He lightens of its load the tree that bore
 His father's royal sepulchre before,
 And his own cradle : This (with pious care,
 Plac'd on his back) he cuts the buxom air,
 Seeks the Sun's city, and his sacred church,
 And decently lays down his burden in the porch.

Mr. Dryden.

56 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Sic ubi fœcundâ reparavit morte juventam,
Et patrios idem cineres, collectaque portat
Unguibus ossa piis, Nilique ad littora tendens
Unicus extremo Phœnix procedit ab Euro:
Conveniunt Aquilæ, cunctæque ex orbe volucres
Ut Solis mirentur avem——*

Claud. de laud. Stil. L. 2.

So when his parent's pile hath ceas'd to burn,
Tow'rs the young *Phœnix* from the teeming urn:
And from the purple east, with pious toil
Bears the dear relics to the distant *Nile*;
Himself a species! Then, the bird of *Jove*,
And all his plummy nation quit the grove;
The gay harmonious train delighted gaze,
Crowd the procession, and resound his praise.

The radiated head of the *Phœnix* gives us the meaning of a passage in *Ausonius*, which I was formerly surpris'd to meet with in the description of a Bird. But at present I am very well satisfied the Poet must have had his eye on the figure of this Bird in ancient sculpture and painting, as indeed it was impossible to take it from the life.

*Ter nova Nestoreos implevit purpura fusos,
Et toties terno cornix vivacior ævo,
Quam novies terni glomerantem secula tractûs
Vincunt æripides ter terno Nestore cervi,
Tres quorum ætates superat Phœbeius oscen.
Quem novies senior Gangeticus anteit ales,
Ales cinnamæo radiatus tempora nido:*

Auson. Eidyll. 11.

Arcanum

*Arcanum radiant oculi jubar, igneus ora
Cingit honos, rutilo cognatum vertice sidus
Attollit cristatus apex, tenebrasque serenâ
Luce secat——* Claud. de Phœn.

His fiery eyes shoot forth a glitt'ring ray,
And round his head ten thousand glories play :
High on his crest, a Star celestial bright
Divides the darkness with its piercing light.

———*Procul ignea lucet
Ales, odorati redolent cui cinnama busti.*
Claud. de laud. Stil. L. 2.

If you have a mind to compare this scale of
Beings with that of *Hesiod*, I shall give it you in
a translation of that Poet.

*Ter binos deciesque novem super exit in annos
Justa senescentum quos implet vita virorum.
Hos novies superat vivendo garrula Cornix :
Et quater egreditur cornicis sæcula cervus.
Alipidem cervum ter vincit Corvus : at illum
Multiplicat novies Phœnix, reparabilis ales.
Quam vos perpetuo decies prævertitis ævo
Nymphæ Hamadryades : quarum longissima vita est :
Hi cohibent fines vivacia fata animantum.*
Auson. Eidyll. 18.

The utmost age to man the Gods assign
Are winters three times two, and ten times nine :
Poor man nine times the prating Dawes exceed :
Three times the Dawe's the Deer's more lasting
breed :

The Deer's full thrice the Raven's race outrun :
Nine times the Raven *Titan's* feather'd son :

58 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Beyond his age, with youth and beauty crown'd,
The *Hamadryads* shine ten ages round:
Their breath the longest is the Fates bestow:
And such the bounds to mortal lives below.

A man had need be a good Arithmetician, says *Cynthio*, to understand this Author's works. His description runs on like a Multiplication Table. But methinks the Poets ought to have agreed a little better in the calculations of a Bird's life that was probably of their own creation.

We generally find a great confusion in the traditions of the ancients, says *FIG. 14. Philander*. It seems to me, from the next Medal, it was an opinion among them, that the *Phœnix* renew'd herself at the beginning of the great year, and the return of the Golden Age. This opinion I find touched upon in a couple of lines in *Claudian*.

*Quicquid ab externis ales longæva colonis
Colligit, optati referens exordia sæcli.*

Claud. de rapt. Prof. Lib. 2.

The person in the midst of the circle is supposed to be *Jupiter*, by the Author that has published this Medal, but I should rather take it for the figure of Time. I remember I have seen at *Rome* an antique Statue of Time, with a wheel or hoop of marble in his hand, as *Seneca* describes him, and not with a serpent as he is generally represented.

—————*properat*

—properat cursu
Vita citato, volucrique die
Rota præcipitis volvitur anni. Herc. fur. Act. 1.

Life posts away,
 And day from day drives on with swift career
 The wheel that hurries on the headlong year.

As the circle of marble in his hand represents the common year, so this that encompasses him is a proper representation of the great year, which is the whole round and comprehension of Time. For when this is finished, the heavenly bodies are supposed to begin their courses anew, and to measure over again the several periods and divisions of years, months, days, &c. into which the great year is distinguished.

—consumto, Magnus qui dicitur, anno
Rursus in antiquum venient vaga sidera cursum:
Qualia dispositi steterant ab origine mundi.
 Auson. Eidyll. 18.

When round the great Platonic year has turn'd,
 In their old ranks the wandering stars shall stand
 As when first marshall'd by th' Almighty's hand.

To sum up therefore the thoughts of this Medal. The inscription teaches us that the whole design must refer to the Golden Age which it lively represents, if we suppose the circle that encompasses *Time*, or if you please *Jupiter*, signifies the finishing of the great year, and that the *Phoenix* figures out the beginning of a new series of time. So that the compliment on this Medal to the Emperor
Adrian,

60 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Adrian, is in all respects the same that *Virgil* makes to *Pollio's* son, at whose birth he supposes the *annus magnus* or platonical year run out, and renewed again with the opening of the Golden Age.

*Magnus ab integro sæclorum nascitur ordo ;
Jam redit et Virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna :
Et nova progenies cœlo demittitur alto.*

Virg. Ec. 4.

The time is come the *Sibyls* long foretold,
And the blest maid restores the Age of Gold, }
In the great wheel of *Time* before enroll'd.
Now a new progeny from Heav'n descends.

Ld. Lauderdale.

————— *nunc adest mundo dies
Supremus ille, qui premat genus impium
Cœli ruinâ ; rursus ut stirpem novam
Generet renascens melior : ut quondam tulit
Juvenis tenente regna Saturno poli.*

Sen. Oet. Act. 2.

———The last great day is come,
When earth and all her impious sons shall lie
Crusht in the ruines of the falling sky,
Whence fresh shall rise, her new-born realms to
grace,
A pious offspring and a purer race,
Such as ere-while in golden ages sprung,
When *Saturn* govern'd, and the world was young.

You may compare the design of this reverse, if you please, with one of *Constantine*, so far as the *Phœnix* is concerned in both. As for the other figure, we may have occasion to speak

Speak of it in another place. *Vid.* 15 figure.
King of France's Medalions.

The next figure shadows out FIG. 16.
Eternity to us, by the Sun in one
hand and the Moon in the other, which in
the language of sacred poetry is *as long as the
Sun and Moon endureth*. The heathens made
choice of these Lights as apt symbols of *Eter-*
nity, because, contrary to all sublunary Beings,
though they seem to perish every night, they
renew themselves every morning.

*Soles occidere et redire possunt ;
Nobis cum semel occidit brevis lux,
Nox est perpetua una dormienda.* Catul.

The Suns shall often fall and rise :
But when the short-liv'd mortal dies
A night eternal seals his eyes.

Horace, whether in imitation of *Catullus* or
not, has applied the same thought to the
Moon : and that too in the plural number.

*Damna tamen celeres raparant coelestia lunæ ;
Nos ubi decidimus
Quò pius Æneas, quò Tullus dives, et Ancus,
Pulvis et umbra sumus.* Hor. Od. 7. Lib. 4.

Each loss the hastning Moon repairs again.

But we when once our race is done,
With *Tullus* and *Anchises'* son,
(Tho' rich like one, like t'other good)
To dust and shades, without a Sun,
Descend, and sink in dark oblivion's flood.

Sir W. Temple.
In

62 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

FIG. 17. In the next figure *Eternity* sits on a globe of the heavens adorned with stars. We have already seen how proper an emblem of *Eternity* the globe is, and may find the duration of the stars made use of by the Poets, as an expression of what is never like to end.

————— *Stellas qui vividus æquas*
Durando ————— *Claud.*

————— *Polus dum sidera pascet,*
Semper honos nomenque tuum laudesque manebunt.
Virg. Æn. L. I.

Lucida dum current annosi sidera mundi, &c.
Sen. Med.

Vid. FIG. 13. I might here tell you that *Eternity* has a covering on her head, because we can never find out her beginning; that her legs are bare, because we see only those parts of her that are actually running on; that she sits on a globe and bears a scepter in her hand, to shew that she is sovereign Mistress of all things: but for any of those assertions I have no warrant from the Poets.

You must excuse me, if I have been longer than ordinary on such a subject as *Eternity*. The next you see is **FIG. 18.** *Victory*, to whom the Medallists as well as Poets never fail to give a pair of wings.

Adfuit

Adfuit ipsa suis Ales Victoria——

Claud. de 6. Conf. Honor.

——*dubiis volitat Victoria pennis.*

Ov.

——*niveis Victoria concolor alis.*

Sil. It.

The palm branch and laurel were both the rewards of Conquerors, and therefore no improper ornaments for *Victory*.

——*lentæ Victoris præmia palmæ.*

Ov. Met.

Et palmæ pretium Victoribus.

Virg. Æn. 5.

*Tu ducibus lætis aderis cum læta triumphum
Vox canet, & longas visent capitolia pompas.*

Apollo ad Laurum. Ov. Met.

Thou shalt the *Roman* festivals adorn;
Thou shalt returning *Cæsar's* triumphs grace,
When pomps shall in a long procession pass.
Dryden.

By the way you may observe the lower plaits of the Drapery that seem to have gathered the wind into them. I have seen abundance of antique figures in Sculpture and Painting, with just the same turn in the lower foldings of the Vest, when the person that wears it is in a posture of tripping forward.

Obviaque adversas vibrabant flamina Vestes.

Ov. Met. Lib. 1.

——As

64 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

—————As she fled, the wind
Increasing spread her flowing hair behind;
And left her legs and thighs expos'd to view.

Dryden.

—————*tenues sinuantur flamina Vestes.* Id. Lib. 2.

It is worth while to compare this figure of *Victory* with her Statue as it is described in a very beautiful passage of *Prudentius*.

*Non aris non farre molæ Victoria felix
Exorata venit: labor impiger, aspera virtus,
Vis animi, excellens ardor, violentia, cura,
Hanc tribuunt, durum tractandis robur in armis.
Quæ si defuerint bellantibus, aurea quamvis
Marmoreo in templo rutilas Victoria pinnas
Explicet, et multis surgat formata talentis;
Non aderit vestisque offensa videbitur hastis.
Quod miles propriis diffusus viribus optas
Irrita scemineæ tibimet solatia formæ?
Nunquam pennigeram legio ferrata puellam
Vidit anhelantum regeret quæ tela verorum.
Vincendi quæris dominam? sua dextra cuique est,
Et Deus omnipotens. Non pexo crine virago,
Nec nudo suspensa pede, straphioque revincta,
Nec tumidas fluitante sinu vestita papillas.*

Prudentius contra Symm. Lib. 2.

Shall *Victory* intreated lend her aid
For cakes of flower on smoking Altars laid?
Her help from toils and watchings hope to find,
From the strong body, and undaunted mind:
If these be wanting on th' embattel'd plain,
Ye sue the unpropitious maid in vain.

Though

Though in her marble temples taught to blaze
 Her dazling wings the golden dame displays,
 And many a talent in due weight was told
 To shape her God-head in the curious mold.
 Shall the rough soldier of himself despair,
 And hope for female visions in the air?
 When legion sheath'd in iron e'er survey'd
 Their darts directed by their winged maid!
 Dost thou the power that gives success demand?
 'Tis He th' Almighty, and thy own right hand;
 Not the smooth Nymph, whose locks in knots
 are twin'd,
 Who bending shows her naked foot behind,
 Who girds the virgin zone beneath her breast,
 And from her bosom heaves the swelling vest.

You have here another *Victory* FIG. 19.
 that I fancy *Claudian* had in view
 when he mentions her wings, palm and trophy
 in the following description. It appears on a
 Coin of *Constantine* who lived about an age
 before *Claudian*, and I believe we shall find
 that it is not the only piece of antique sculp-
 ture that this Poet has copied out in his de-
 scriptions.

—cum totis exurgens ardua pennis
Ipsa duci sacras Victoria panderet ædes,
Et palma viridi gaudens, et amicta trophæis.

Claud. de Laud. Stil. Lib. 3.

On all her plumage rising, when she threw
 Her sacred shrines wide open to thy view,
 How pleas'd for thee her emblems to display,
 With palms distinguish'd, and with trophies gay.

The

66 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

FIG. 20. The last of our imaginary Beings is *Liberty*. In her left hand she carries the wand that the *Latins* call the *Rudis* or *Vindicta*, and in her right the cap of Liberty. The Poets use the same kinds of metaphors to express Liberty. I shall quote *Horace* for the first, whom *Ovid* has imitated on the same occasion, and for the latter *Martial*.

— *donatum jam rude quæris*
Mecænas iterum antiquo me includere ludo.

Hor. Lib. 1. Epist. 1.

— *tardâ vires minuente senectâ*
Me quoque donari jam rude tempus erat.

Ov. de Tr. Lib. 4. El. 8.

Since bent beneath the load of years I stand,
I too might claim the freedom-giving wand.

Quòd te nomine jam tuo soluto,
Quem regem, & dominum priùs vocabam,
Nè me dixeris esse contumacem
Totis pilea sarcinis redemi.

Mart. Lib. 2. Epig. 68.

By the plain name though now addrest,
Though once my King and Lord confest,
Frown not: with all my goods I buy
The precious Cap of Liberty.

I cannot forbear repeating a passage out of *Persius*, says *Cynthio*, that in my opinion turns the ceremony of making a Freeman very handsomely into ridicule. It seems the clapping a
Cap

Cap on his head and giving him a Turn on the heel were necessary circumstances. A Slave thus qualified became a Citizen of *Rome*, and was honoured with a name more than belonged to any of his Forefathers, which *Perfius* has repeated with a great deal of humour.

— *Heu steriles veri, quibus una Quiritem
Vertigo facit! hic Dama est, non tressis agaso,
Vappa, et lippus, et in tenui farragine mendax.
Verterit hunc dominus, momento turbinis exit
Marcus Dama. Papæ! Marco spondente, recusas
Credere tu nummos? Marco sub fudice palles?
Marcus dixit, ita est: assigna, Marce, tabellas.
Hæc mera libertas: hanc nobis pilea donant.*

Perf. Sat. 5.

That false Enfranchisement with ease is found:
Slaves are made Citizens by turning round.
How! replies one, can any be more free?
Here's *Dama*, once a Groom of low degree,
Not worth a farthing, and a Sot beside;
So true a Rogue, for lying's sake he ly'd:
But, with a Turn, a Freeman he became;
Now *Marcus Dama* is his Worship's name.
Good Gods! who wou'd refuse to lend a sum,
If wealthy *Marcus* surety would become!
Marcus is made a Judge, and for a proof
Of certain truth, *he said it*, is enough.
A Will is to be prov'd; put in your claim;
'Tis clear, if *Marcus* has subscrib'd his name.
This is true liberty, as I believe;
What farther can we from our Caps receive,
Then as we please without control to live?

Mr. Dryden.

Since

68 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Since you have given us the ceremony of the Cap, says *Eugenius*, I'll give you that of the Wand, out of *Claudian*.

*Te fastos ineunte quater, sollennia ludit
Omina libertas, deductum Vindice morem
Lex celebrat, famulusque jugo laxatus herili
Ducitur, et grato remeat securior ictu.
Tristis conditio pulsata fronte recedit:
In civem rubuere genæ, tergoque removit
Verbera permissi felix injuria voti.*

Claud. de 4. Conf. Hon.

The *Grato ictu* and the *felix injuria*, says *Cynthio*, would have told us the name of the Author, though you had said nothing of him. There is none of all the Poets that delights so much in these pretty kinds of contradictions as *Claudian*. He loves to set his Epithet at variance with its substantive, and to surprise his Reader with a seeming absurdity. If this Poet were well examined, one would find that some of his greatest beauties as well as faults arise from the frequent use of this particular figure.

I question not, says *Philander*, but you are tired by this time with the company of so mysterious a sort of Ladies as those we have had before us. We will now, for our diversion, entertain ourselves with a set of Riddles, and see if we can find a key to them among the ancient Poets. The first of them, says *Cynthio*, is a Ship under sail, I suppose it has at least a metaphor or moral precept for its cargo.

Second Series.

F I G. I.

This,

This, says, *Philander*, is an emblem of Happiness, as you may see by the Inscription it carries in its Sails. We find the same Device to express the same thought in several of the Poets: as in *Horace*, when he speaks of the moderation to be used in a flowing fortune, and in *Ovid* when he reflects on his past happiness.

*Rebus angustis animosus atque
Fortis appare: sapienter idem
Contrahes vento nimium secundo
Turgida vela.*

Hor. Od. 10. Lib. 2.

When Fortune sends a stormy wind,
Then shew a brave and present mind;
And when with too indulgent gales
She swells too much, then furl thy sails.
Mr. Creech.

*Nominis et famæ quondam fulgore trahebar,
Dum tulit antennas aura secunda meas.*
Ov. de Trist. Lib. 5. El. 12.

*En ego, non paucis quondam munitus amicis,
Dum flavit velis aura secunda meis.*
Id. Epist. ex Ponto 3. Lib. 2.

I liv'd the darling Theme of ev'ry tongue,
The golden Idol of th' adoring throng;
Guarded with friends, while *Fortune's* balmy gales
Wanton'd auspicious in my swelling sails.

You see the metaphor is the same in the Verses as in the Medal, with this distinction only, that the one is in words and the other in figures.

70 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

gures. The Idea is alike in both, though the manner of representing it is different. If you would see the whole Ship made use of in the same Sense by an old Poet, as it is here on the Medal, you may find it in a pretty Allegory of *Seneca*.

*Fata si liceat mihi
Fingere arbitrio meo,
Temperem zephyro levi
Vela, nè pressæ gravi
Spiritu antennæ tremant.
Lenis et modicè fluens
Aura, nec vergens latus,
Ducat intrepidam ratem.*

Sen. OEdip. Chor. Act. 4.

My fortune might I form at will,
My canvas Zephyrs soft should fill
With gentle breath, lest ruder gales
Crack the main-yard, or burst the sails.
By winds that temperately blow
The Barque should pass secure and flow,
Nor scare me leaning on her side :
But smoothly cleave th' unruffled tide.

After having considered the Ship as a Metaphor, we may now look on it as a Reality, and observe in it the Make of the old *Roman* vessels, as they are described among the Poets. It is carried on by oars and sails at the same time.

*Sive opus est velis minimam bene currit ad auram,
Sive opus est remo remige carpit iter.*

Ov. de Trist. Lib. 1. El. 10.

The

The Poop of it has the bend that *Ovid* and *Virgil* mention.

———*puppique recurvæ.* Ibid. Lib. 1. El. 5.

———*littora curvæ*
Prætexunt puppes——— Virg.

You see the description of the Pilot, and the place he sits on, in the following quotations.

Ipse gubernator puppi Palinurus ab altâ.
Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 5.

Ipsius ante oculos ingens à vertice pontus
In puppim ferit, excutitur, pronusque magister
Volvitur in caput.——— Id. *Æn.* Lib. 1.

Orontes' bark, that bore the Lycian crew,
(A horrid sight) ev'n in the Hero's view,
From stem to stern, by waves was overborn;
The trembling Pilot from his rudder torn,
Was headlong hurl'd; ——— Mr. *Dryden.*

———*Segnemque Meneæten,*
Oblitus decorisque sui sociûmque salutis,
In mare præcipitem puppi deturbat ab altâ:
Ipse gubernaclo rector subit. Id. *Æn.* Lib. 5.

Mindless of others lives, (so high was grown
His rising rage,) and careless of his own:
The trembling dotard to the deck he drew;
And hoisted up, and overboard he threw;
This done, he seiz'd the helm———
Mr. *Dryden.*

72 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

I have mentioned these two last passages of *Virgil*, because I think we cannot have so right an idea of the Pilot's misfortune in each of them, without observing the situation of his Post, as appears in ancient Coins. The figure you see on the other end of the ship is a *Triton*, a Man in his upper parts, and a fish below with a trumpet in his mouth. *Virgil* describes him in the same manner on one of *Æneas's* ships. It was probably a common figure on their ancient vessels, for we meet with it too in *Silius Italicus*.

*Hunc vehit immanis Triton, et cœrula conchâ
Exterrens freta : cui laterum tenuis hispida nanti
Frons hominem præfert, in pristim desinit alvus ;
Spumea semifero sub pectore murmurat unda.*

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 10.

The *Triton* bears him, he, whose trumpet's sound
Old Ocean's waves from shore to shore rebound.
A hairy man above the waste he shews,
A Porpoise tail down from his belly grows,
The billows murmur, which his Breast oppose. }

Ld. *Lauderdale.*

*Ducitur et Libyæ puppis signata figuram
Et Triton captivus. —*

Sil. It. Lib. 14.

I am apt to think, says *Eugenius*, from certain passages of the Poets, that several ships made choice of some God or other for their guardians, as among the *Roman Catholics* every vessel is recommended to the patronage of some particular Saint. To give you an instance of two or three.

*Est mihi sitque precor flavæ tutela Minervæ
Navis——— Ov. de Trist. Lib. 1. El. 10.
Numen erat celsæ puppis vicina Dione.
Sil. It. Lib. 14.*

*Hammon numen erat Libycæ gentile carinæ,
Cornigerâque sedens spectabat cœrula fronte.
Ibid.*

The poop great *Ammon* Libya's God display'd,
Whose horned front the nether flood survey'd.

The figure of the Deity was very large, as I have seen it on other Medals as well as this you have shown us, and stood on one end of the vessel that it patronised. This may give us an image of a very beautiful circumstance that we meet with in a couple of wrecks described by *Silius Italicus*, and *Persius*.

——— *Subito cum pondere victus
Insiliente mari submergitur alveus undis.
Scuta virûm cristæque, et inertî spicula ferro
Tutelæque Deûm fluitant.——— Sil. It. Lib. 14.*

Sunk by a weight so dreadful down she goes,
And o'er her head the broken billows close,
Bright shields and crests float round the whirling
floods,
And useless spears confus'd with tutelary Gods.

——— *trabe ruptâ Bruttia saxa
Prendit amicus inops, remque omnem surdaque vota
Condidit: Ionio jacet ipse in littore, et unâ
Ingentes de puppe Dei, jamque obvia mergis
Costa ratis laceræ.——— Pers. Sat. 6.*

74 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

My friend is shipwreck'd on the *Brutian* strand,
His riches in th' *Ionian* main are lost;
And he himself stands shiv'ring on the coast:
Where, destitute of help, forlorn and bare,
He wearies the deaf Gods with fruitless pray'r.
Their images, the relics of the wreck,
Torn from their naked poop, are tided back
By the wild waves; and rudely thrown ashore,
Lie impotent, nor can themselves restore.
The vessel sticks, and shews her open'd side,
And on her shatter'd mast the Mews in triumph
ride. Mr. Dryden.

You will think perhaps I carry my conjectures too far, if I tell you that I fancy they are these kind of Gods that *Horace* mentions in his Allegorical vessel which was so broken and shattered to pieces; for I am apt to think that *integra* relates to the Gods as well as the *lintea*.

———*non tibi sunt integra lintea,*
Non Dii, quos iterum pressa voces malo.
Hor. Od. 14. Lib. 1.

Thy stern is gone, thy Gods are lost,
And thou hast none to hear thy cry,
When thou on dang'rous shelves art tost,
When billows rage, and winds are high.
Mr. Creech.

Since we are engaged so far in
FIG. 2. the *Roman* shipping, says *Philander*,
I'll here show you a Medal that
has on its reverse a *Rostrum* with three teeth to
it; whence *Silius's trifidum rostrum* and *Virgil's*
rostrisque tridentibus, which in some editions is
stri-

Aridentibus, the Editor choos'ing rather to make a false quantity than to insert a word that he did not know the meaning of. *Flaccus* gives us a *Rostrum* of the same make.

—————*volat immissis cava pinus habenis*
Infinditque salum, et spumas vomit ære tridenti.
 Val. Flac. Argon. Lib. 1.

A Ship-carpenter of old *Rome*, says *Cynthio*, could not have talked more judiciously. I am afraid, if we let you alone, you will find out every plank and rope about the vessel among the *Latin Poets*. Let us now, if you please, go to the next Medal.

The next, says *Philander*, is a pair of Scales, which we meet with on several old Coins. They are commonly interpreted as an emblem of the Emperor's Justice. But why may not we suppose that they allude sometimes to the Balance in the Heavens, which was the reigning constellation of *Rome* and *Italy*? Whether it be so or no, they are capable methinks of receiving a nobler interpretation than what is commonly put on them, if we suppose the thought of the reverse to be the same with that in *Manilius*.

Hesperiam sua Libra tenet, quâ condita Romæ
Et propriis frænat pendentem nutibus orbem,
Orbis et Imperium retinet, discrimina rerum
Lancibus, et positas gentes tollitque premitque :
Qua genitus cum fratre Remus hanc condidit urbem.
 Manil. Lib. 4.

76 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

The Scales rule *Italy*, where *Rome* commands,
And spreads its empire wide to foreign lands :
They hang upon her nod, their fates are weigh'd
By her, and laws are sent to be obey'd:
And as her pow'rful favour turns the poise,
How low some nations sink and others rise !
Thus guide the Scales, and then to fix our doom,
They gave us * *Cæsar*, founder of our *Rome*.

Mr. Creech.

FIG. 4. The Thunderbolt is a reverse of
Augustus. We see it used by the
greatest Poet of the same age to express a ter-
rible and irresistible force in battle, which is
probably the meaning of it on this Medal for in
another place the same Poet applies the same
metaphor to *Augustus's* person.

————— *duo Fulmina belli*
Scipiadas ————— Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 6.

————— Who can declare
The *Scipio's* worth, those Thunderbolts of war?
Mr. Dryden.

————— *dum Cæsar ad altum*
Fulminat Euphratem bello — Id. Georg. Lib. 4.

While mighty *Cæsar* thund'ring from afar,
Seeks on *Euphrates'* banks the spoils of war.
Mr. Dryden.

I have sometimes wondered, says *Eugenius*, why
the *Latin* Poets so frequently give the Epithets

* So *Vossius* reads it.

of *trifidum* and *trifulcum* to the Thunderbolt. I am now persuaded they took it from the sculptors and painters that lived before them, and had generally given it three forks as in the present figure. *Virgil* insists on the number three in its description, and seems to hint at the wings we see on it. He has worked up such a noise and terror in the composition of his Thunderbolt as cannot be expressed by a pencil or graving-tool.

*Tres imbris torti radios, tres nubis aquosæ
Addiderant, rutili tres ignis, et alitis austri.
Fulgores nunc terrificos sonitumque metumque
Miscebant operi, flammisque sequacibus iras.*

Virg. *Æn.* Lib 8.

Three rays of writhen rain, of fire three more,
Of winged southern winds, and cloudy store
As many parts, the dreadful mixture frame,
And fears are added, and avenging flame.

Mr. *Dryden*.

Our next reverse is an Oaken Garland, which we find on abundance of Imperial Coins. I shall not here multiply quotations to show that the garland of Oak was the reward of such as had saved the life of a citizen, but will give you a passage out of *Claudian*, where the compliment to *Stilico* is the same that we have here on the Medal. I question not but the old Coins gave the thought to the Poet.

FIG. 5.

*Mos erat in veterum castris, ut tempora quercu
Velaret, validis qui fuso viribus hoste*

D 3

Casurum

78 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Casurum potuit morti subducere civem.

At tibi quæ poterit pro tantis civica reddi

Mcenibus? aut quantæ pensabunt facta coronæ?

Claud. de Laud. Stil. Lib. 3.

Of old, when in the war's tumultuous strife

A *Roman* sav'd a brother *Roman's* life,

And foil'd the threatening foe, our Sires decreed

An Oaken Garland for the victor's meed.

Thou who hast sav'd whole crowds, whole
towns set free,

What groves, what woods, shall furnish crowns
for thee?

It is not to be supposed that the Emperor had actually covered a *Roman* in battle. It is enough that he had driven out a tyrant, gained a victory, or restored Justice. For in any of these or the like cases he may very well be said to have saved the life of a citizen, and by consequence intitled to the reward of it. Accordingly we find *Virgil* distributing his Oaken garlands to those that had enlarged or strengthened the dominions of *Rome*; as we may learn from *Statius* that the statue of *Curtius*, who had sacrificed himself for the good of the people, had the head surrounded with the same kind of ornament.

Atque umbrata gerunt civili tempora quercu.

Hi tibi Nomentum, et Gabios, urbemque Fidenam,

Hi Collatinas imponent montibus arces.

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 6.

But they, who crown'd with Oaken wreaths
appear,

Shall *Gabian* walls and strong *Fidena* rear:

Nomen-

*Nomentum, Bola, with Pometia, found ;
And raise Colatian tow'rs on rocky ground.*
Mr. Dryden.

*Ipse loci custos, cujus sacrata vorago,
Famosusque lacus nomen memorabile servat,
Innumeros æris sonitus, et verbere crudo
Ut sensit mugire forum, movet horrida sancto
Ora situ, meritâque caput venerabile quercu.*
Statius Sylv. Lib. I.

The Guardian of that Lake, which boasts to claim
A sure memorial from the *Curtian* name ;
Rous'd by th' artificers, whose mingled sound
From the loud *Forum* pierc'd the shades profound,
The hoary vision rose confess'd in view,
And shook the Civic wreath that bound his brow.

The two horns that you see on the next Medal are emblems of
Plenty. FIG. 6.

————— *apparetque beata pleno*
Copia Cornu. Hor. Carm. Sæc.

Your Medallists tell us that two horns on a Coin signify an extraordinary Plenty. But I see no foundation for this conjecture. Why should they not as well have stamped two Thunder-bolts, two *Caduceus's*, or two Ships, to represent an extraordinary force, a lasting peace, or an unbounded happiness. I rather think that the double *Cornucopia* relates to the double tradition of its original: Some representing it as the horn of *Achelous* broken off by *Hercules*, and others as the horn of the Goat that gave suck to *Jupiter*.

80 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

——— *rigidum fera dextera cornu*
Dum tenet, infregit; truncâque à fronte revellit.
Naiades hoc, pomis et odore flore repletum,
Sacrârunt; divesque meo bona Copia cornu est.
Dixerat: et Nymphæ ritu succincta Dianæ
Una ministrarum, fustis utrinque capillis,
Incessit, tectumque tulit prædivite cornu
Autumnum, et mensas felicia poma secundas.

De Acheloi Cornu. Ov. Met. Lib. 9.

Nor yet his fury cool'd; 'twixt rage and scorn,
 From my maim'd front he bore the stubborn horn:
 This, heap'd with flowers and fruits, the *Naiads*
 bear,

Sacred to Plenty and the bounteous year.

He spoke; when lo a beauteous Nymph appears,
 Girt like *Diana's* train, with flowing hairs;
 The horn she brings, in which all Autumn's stor'd:
 And ruddy apples for the second board.

Mr. Gay.

Lac dabat illa Deo: sed fregit in arbore cornu:

Truncaque dimidiâ parte decoris erat.

Sustulit hoc Nymphæ; cinctumque recentibus herbis,

Et plenum pomis ad Jovis ora tulit.

Ille, ubi res cœli tenuit, solioque paterno

Sedit, et invictò nil Jove majus erat,

Sidera nutricem, nutricis fertile cornu

Fecit; quod dominæ nunc quoque nomen habet.

De Cornu Amalthææ. Ov. de Fast. Lib. 5.

The God she suckled of old *Rhea* born;
 And in the pious office broke her horn,
 As playful in a rifted Oak she tost
 Her heedless head, and half its honours lost.

Fair

Fair *Amalthæa* took it off the ground,
 With apples fill'd it and with garlands bound,
 Which to the smiling infant she convey'd.
 He, when the sceptre of the Gods he sway'd,
 When bold he seized his father's vacant throne,
 And reign'd the tyrant of the skies alone,
 Bid his rough nurse the starry Heavens adorn,
 And grateful in the Zodiac fix'd her Horn.

Betwixt the double *Cornu-copia* you see *Mercury's*
 rod.

*Cyllenes cœlique decus, facundæ minister,
 Aurea cui torto virga dracone viret.*

Mart. Lib. 7. Epig. 74.

Descend, *Cyllene's* tutelary God,
 With serpents twining round thy golden rod.

It stands on old Coins as an emblem of peace by
 reason of its stupifying quality that has gained it
 the title of *Virga somnifera*. It has wings, for
 another quality that *Virgil* mentions in his de-
 scription of it.

—*hac fretus ventos et nubila tranat.* Virg.

Thus arm'd, the God begins his airy race,
 And drives the racking clouds along the liquid
 space. Mr. Dryden.

The two heads over the two *Cornu-copiæ* are of
 the Emperor's children, who are sometimes
 called among the Poets the pledges of Peace, as
 they took away the occasions of war in cutting
 off all disputes to the succession.

82 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

———*tu mihi primum*
Tot natorum memoranda parens ——
Utero toties enixa gravi
Pignora pacis.

Sen. Octav. Act. 5.

Thee first kind author of my joys,
 Thou source of many smiling boys,
 Nobly contented to bestow
 A pledge of peace in every throe.

This Medal therefore compliments the Emperor on his two children, whom it represents as public blessings that promise Peace and Plenty to the Empire.

FIG. 7. The two hands that join one another are Emblems of *Fidelity*.

Inde Fides dextræque datæ—— Ov. Met. Lib. 14.

Sociemus animos, pignus hoc fidei cape,
Continge dextram—— Sen. Herc. Fur. Act. 2.

———*en dextra fidesque*
Quem secum patrios aiunt portare penates!
 Virg. Æn. Lib. 4.

See now the promis'd faith, the vaunted name,
 The pious man, who rushing thro' the flame,
 Preserv'd his Gods—— Mr. Dryden.

By the Inscription we may see that they represent in this place the Fidelity or Loyalty of the public towards their Emperor. The *Caduceus* rising between the hands signifies the Peace that arises from such an union with their Prince,
 as

as the spike of Corn on each side shadows out the Plenty that is the fruit of such a peace.

Pax Cererem nutrit, pacis alumna Ceres.

Ov. de Fast. Lib. 1.

The giving of a hand, in the reverse of *Claudius*, is a token of good-will. For when, after the death of his nephew *Caligula*, *Claudius* was in no small apprehension for his own life, he was, contrary to his expectation, well received among the *Prætorian* guards, and afterwards declared their Emperor. His reception is here recorded on a Medal, in which one of the Ensigns presents him his hand, in the same sense as *Anchises* gives it in the following verses.

FIG. 8.

*Ipse pater dextram Anchises haud multa moratus
Dat juveni, atque animum præsentî munere firmat.*

Virg. Æn. Lib. 3.

The old weather-beaten soldier that carries in his hand the *Roman Eagle*, is the same kind of officer that you meet with in *Juvenal's* fourteenth Satire.

*Dirue Maurorum attegias, castella Brigantum,
Ut locupletem Aquilam tibi sexagesimus annus
Afferat*—————

Juv. Sat. 14.

I remember in one of the Poets the *Signifer* is described with a *Lion's* skin over his head and shoulders, like this we see in the Medal, but at present I cannot recollect the passage. *Virgil* has

84 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

has given us a noble description of a warrior making his appearance under a Lion's skin.

———*tegmen torquens immane Leonis
Terribili impexum setâ, cum dentibus albis
Indutus capiti, sic regia teſta ſubibat
Horridus, Herculeoque humeros indutus amiſtu.*

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 7.

Like *Hercules* himſelf his ſon appears,
In ſavage pomp: a Lion's hide he wears;
About his ſhoulders hangs the ſhaggy ſkin,
The teeth, and gaping jaws ſeverely grin.
Thus like the God his father, homely dreſt,
He ſtrides into the hall, a horrid gueſt!

Mr. *Dryden.*

Since you have mentioned the dreſs of your Standard-bearer, ſays *Cynthio*, I cannot forbear remarking that of *Claudius*, which was the uſual Roman habit. One may ſee in this Medal, as well as in any antique Statues, that the old Romans had their necks and arms bare, and as much expoſed to view as our hands and faces are at preſent. Before I had made this remark, I have ſometimes wondered to ſee the Roman Poets, in their deſcriptions of a beautiful man, ſo often mentioning the Turn of his Neck and Arms, that in our modern dreſſes lie out of ſight, and are covered under part of the clothing. Not to trouble you with many quotations, *Horace* ſpeaks of both theſe parts of the body in the beginning of an Ode, that in my opinion may be reckoned among the fineſt of his book, for the naturalneſs of the thought, and the beauty of the expreſſion.

Dum

*Dum tu, Lydia, Telephi
Cervicem roseam, et cerea Telephi
Laudas brachia, vae meum
Fervens difficili bile tumet jecur.*

When *Telephus* his youthful charms,
His rosy neck, and winding arms,
With endless rapture you recite,
And in that pleasing name delight;
My heart, inflam'd by jealous heats,
With numberless resentments beats;
From my pale cheek the colour flies,
And all the Man within me dies.

It was probably this particular in the *Roman* habit that gave *Virgil* the thought in the following verse, where *Remulus*, among other reproaches that he makes the *Trojans* for their softness and effeminacy, upbraids them with the Make of their *Tunica's* that had sleeves to them, and did not leave the arms naked and exposed to the weather like that of the *Romans*.

Et tunicae manicas, et habent ricimicula mitrae.

Virgil lets us know in another place, that the *Italians* preserved their old language and habits, notwithstanding the *Trojans* became their Masters, and that the *Trojans* themselves quitted the dress of their own country for that of *Italy*. This he tells us was the effect of a prayer that *Juno* made to *Jupiter*.

*Illud te, nullâ fati quod lege tenetur,
Pro Latio obtestor, pro majestate tuorum:
Cum jam connubiis pacem felicibus (esto ;)*
Component,

86 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Component, cum jam leges et foedera jungent ;
Ne vetus indigenas nomen mutare Latinos,
Neu Troas fieri jubeas, Teucrosque vocari ;
Aut vocem mutare viros, aut vertere vestes.
Sit Latium, sint Albani per sæcula reges :
Sit Romana potens Italâ virtute propago :
Occidit, occideritque finas cum nomine Troja.*

Æn. Lib. 12.

This let me beg (and this no Fates withstand)
Both for myself and for your father's land,
That when the nuptial bed shall bind the peace,
(Which I, since you ordain, consent to bless)
The laws of either nation be the same ;
But let the *Latins* still retain their name :
Speak the same language which they spoke before,
Wear the same habits, which their *Grandfures*
wore.

Call them not *Trojans* : perish the renown
And name of *Troy* with that detested town.
Latium be *Latium* still : let *Alba* reign,
And *Rome's* immortal Majesty remain.

Mr. Dryden.

By the way, I have often admired at *Virgil* for representing his *Juno* with such an impotent kind of revenge as what is the subject of this speech. You may be sure, says *Eugenius*, that *Virgil* knew very well this was a trifling kind of request for the Queen of the Gods to make, as we may find by *Jupiter's* way of accepting it.

*Olli subridens hominum rerumque repertor :
Et germana Jovis, Saturnique altera proles :
Irarum tantos volvis sub pectore fluctus ?
Verum age, et inceptum frustra submitte furorem.*

Do,

*Do, quod vis ; et me victusque volensque remitto.
Sermonem Ausonii patrium moresque tenebunt.
Utque est, nomen erit : commixti corpore tantum
Subsident Teucri : morem ritusque sacrorum
Adjiciam, faciamque omnes uno ore Latinos, &c.*

Æn. Lib. 12.

Then thus the Founder of mankind replies,
(Unruffled was his front, serene his eyes,)
Can Saturn's issue, and Heav'n's other Heir,
Such endless anger in her bosom bear?
Be mistress, and your full desires obtain ;
But quench the choler you foment in vain.
From ancient blood th' *Ausonian* people sprung,
Shall keep their name, their habit, and their
tongue.

The *Trojans* to their customs shall be ty'd,
I will myself their common rites provide ;
The natives shall command, the foreigners
subside :

All shall be *Latium* ; *Troy* without a name :
And her lost sons forget from whence they came.
Mr. Dryden.

I am apt to think *Virgil* had a further view in this request of *Juno* than what his Commentators have discovered in it. He knew very well that his *Æneid* was founded in a very doubtful story, and that *Aeneas's* coming into *Italy* was not universally received among the *Romans* themselves. He knew too that a main objection to this story was the great difference of Customs, Language and Habits among the *Romans* and *Trojans*. To obviate therefore so strong an objection, he makes this difference to arise from the forecast and præ-determination of the Gods themselves.

But

88 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

But pray what is the name of the Lady in the next Medal? Methinks she is very particular in her Quœiffure.

FIG. 9. It is the emblem of Fruitfulness, says *Philander*, and was designed as a compliment to *Julia* the wife of *Septimius Severus*, who had the same number of children as you see on this Coin. Her head is crowned with towers in allusion to *Cybele* the mother of the Gods, and for the same reason that *Virgil* compares the city of *Rome* to her.

*Felix prole virum, qualis Berecynthia mater
Invehitur curru Phrygiæ turrita per urbes,
Læta Deum partu———* Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 6.

High as the mother of the Gods in place,
And proud, like her, of an immortal race:
Then when in pomp she makes a *Phrygian* round,
With golden turrets on her temples crown'd.
Mr. *Dryden*.

The Vine issuing out of the Urn speaks the same sense as that in the Psalmist. *Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine on the walls of thy house.* The four Stars overhead, and the same number on the Globe, represent the four children. There is a Medalion of *Romulus* and *Remus* sucking the wolf, with a Star over each of their heads, as we find the *Latin* Poets speaking of the children of Princes under the same metaphor.

*Utque tui faciunt sidus juvenile nepotes;
Per tua perque sui facta parentis eant.*
Ov. de Trist. Lib. 2. El. 1.

—Tu

—————*Tu quoque extinctus jaces.*
Deflende nobis semper, infelix puer,
Modo sidus orbis, columen angustæ domûs,
Britannice. ————— Sen. Octav. Act. 1.

Thou too dear youth, to ashes turn'd,
Britannicus, for ever mourn'd !
 Thou Star that wont this Orb to grace !
 Thou pillar of the *Julian* race !

—————*Maneas hominum contentus habentis,*
Undarum terræque potens, et sidera dones.
 Stat. Theb. Lib. 1.

———Stay, great *Cæsar*, and vouchsafe to reign
 O'er the wide earth, and o'er the watry main:
 Resign to *Jove* his Empire of the skies,
 And people Heav'n with *Roman* Deities.
 Mr. Pope.

I need not mention *Homer's* comparing *Astyanax*
 to the Morning-star, nor *Virgil's* imitation of
 him in his description of *Ascanius*.

The next Medal was stamp'd F I G. 10.
 on the marriage of *Nero* and *Octavia* ; you see the Sun over the head of *Nero*,
 and the Moon over that of *Octavia*. They face
 one another according to the situation of these
 two Planets in the Heavens.

—————*Phœbeis obvia flammis*
Demet nocti Luna timores. Sen. Thyest. Act. 4.

And to shew that *Octavia* derived her whole
 lustre from the friendly aspect of her husband.

Sicut

90 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Sicut Luna suo tunc tantum deficit orbe,
Quum Phœbum adversis currentem non videt astris.*
Manil. Lib. 4.

Because the Moon then only feels decay,
When opposite unto her brother's ray.
Mr. Creech.

But if we consider the history of this Medal, we shall find more Fancy in it than the Medallists have yet discovered. *Nero* and *Octavia* were not only husband and wife, but brother and sister, *Claudius* being the father of both. We have this relation between them marked out in the Tragedy of *Octavia*, where it speaks of her marriage with *Nero*.

*Fratris thalamos sortita tenet
Maxima Juno : soror Augusti
Sociata toris, cur à patriâ
Pellitur Aulâ? ———* Sen. Oct. Act. 1.

To *Jove* his sister consort wed,
Uncensur'd shares her brother's bed :
Shall *Cæsar's* wife and sister wait,
An Exile at her husband's gate ?

*Implebit aulam stirpe cœlesti tuam
Generata divo, Claudiae gentis decus,
Sortita fratris, more Junonis, toros.* Ibid. Act. 2.

Thy sister, bright with ev'ry blooming grace,
Will mount thy bed t' enlarge the *Claudian* race :
And proudly teeming with fraternal love,
Shall reign a *Juno* with the *Roman Jove*.

They

They are therefore very prettily represented by the Sun and Moon, who as they are the most glorious parts of the universe, are in a poetical genealogy brother and sister. *Virgil* gives us a sight of them in the same position that they regard each other on this Medal.

Nec Fratris radiis obnoxia surgere Luna.

Virg. Georg. 1.

The flattery on the next Medal is in the same thought as that of *FIG. 11.*
Lucretius.

*Ipse Epicurus obit decurso lumine vitæ;
Qui genus humanum ingenio superavit, et omneis
Præstinxit, stellas exortus uti ætherius Sol.*

Lucret. Lib. 3.

Nay, *Epicurus*' race of life is run;
That man of wit, who other men outshone,
As far as meaner stars the mid-day Sun. }
Mr. Creech.

The Emperor appears as a Rising Sun, and holds a Globe in his hand to figure out the Earth that is enlightned and actuated by his beauty.

Sol qui terrarum flammis opera omnia lustras. *Virg.*

————— *ubi primos crastinus ortus*
Extulerit Titan, radiisque retexerit orbem. *Id.*

When next the Sun his rising light displays,
And gilds the world below with purple rays.
Mr. Dryden.
On

92 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

On his head you see the rays that seem to grow out of it. *Claudian* in the description of his infant *Titan* descants on this glory about his head, but has run his description into most wretched fustian.

*Invalidum dextro portat Titana lacerto,
Nondum luce gravem, nec pubescentibus altè
Cristatum radiis; primo clementior ævo
Fingitur, & tenerum vagitu despuit ignem.*

Claud. de rapt. Prof. Lib. 2.

An infant *Titan* held she in her arms;
Yet sufferably bright, the eye might bear
The ungrown glories of his beamy hair.
Mild was the babe, and from his cries there came
A gentle breathing and a harmless flame.

FIG. 12. The Sun rises on a Medal of *Commodus*, as *Ovid* describes him in the story of *Phaeton*.

*Ardua prima via est, et quæ vix manè recentes
Enituntur equi———* *Ov. Met. Lib. 2.*

You have here too the four horses breaking through the clouds in their morning passage.

——— *Pyroëis, et Eöus, et Æthon,
Solis equi, quartusque Phlegon———* *Ibid.*

*Corripuere viam, pedibusque per aëra motis
Obstantes scindunt nebulas———* *Ibid.*

The woman underneath represents the Earth, as *Ovid* has drawn her sitting in the same figure.
Sustulit

*Sustulit omniferos collo tenus arida vultus;
Opposuitque manum fronti, magnoque tremore
Omnia concutiens paulum subsedit.* Ibid.

The earth at length——
Uplifted to the heav'ns her blasted head,
And clap'd her hand upon her brows, and said,
(But first, impatient of the sultry heat,
Sunk deeper down, and sought a cooler seat)

The *Cornu-copiæ* in her hand is a type of her fruitfulness, as in the speech she makes to *Jupiter*.

*Hosne mihi fructus, hunc fertilitatis honorem.
Officiique refers? quod adunci vulnera aratri
Kastrorumque fero, totoque exerceor anno?
Quod pecori frondes, alimentaque mitia fruges
Humano generi, vobis quoque thura ministro?* Ibid.

And does the plough for this my body tear? }
This the reward for all the fruits I bear, }
Tortur'd with rakes, and harrafs'd all the year? }
That herbs for cattle daily I renew,
And food for man; and frankincense for you?

So much for the designing part of the Medal; as for the thought of it, the Antiquaries are divided upon it. For my part I cannot doubt but it was made as a compliment to *Commodus* on his skill in the chariot-race. It is supposed that the same occasion furnished *Lucan* with the same thought in his address to *Nero*.

94 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Seu te flammigeros Phœbi conscendere currus,
Telluremque nihil, mutato sole, timentem
Igne vago lustrare juvet——*

Luc. Lib. 1. ad Neronem.

Or if thou choose the empire of the day,
And make the Sun's unwilling steeds obey;
Auspicious if thou drive the flaming team,
While earth rejoices in thy gentler beam——

Mr. Rowe.

This is so natural an allusion, that we find the
course of the Sun described in the Poets by me-
taphors borrowed from the *Circus*.

*Quum suspensus eat Phœbus, currumque reflectat
Huc illuc, agiles et servet in æthere metas.*

Manil. Lib. 1.

——*Hesperio positas in littore metas.*

Ov. Met. Lib. 2.

Et Sol ex æquo metâ distabat utrâque. Idem.

However it be, we are sure in general it is a
comparing of *Commodus* to the Sun, which is a
simile of as long standing as poetry, I had al-
most said, as the Sun itself.

I believe, says *Cynthio*, there is scarce a great
man he ever shone upon that has not been com-
pared to him. I look on similes as a part of his
productions. I do not know whether he raises
fruits or flowers in greater number. *Horace* has
turn'd this comparison into ridicule seventeen
hundred years ago.

——*Laudat*

—*Laudat Brutum, laudatque cohortem,
Solem Asiæ Brutum appellat*— Hor. Sat. 7. Lib. 1.

He praiseth *Brutus* much and all his train;
He calls him *Asia's* Sun—— Mr. Creech.

You have now shown us persons under the disguise of Stars, Moons and Suns. I suppose we have at last done with the celestial bodies.

The next figure you see, says FIG. 13.
Philander, had once a place in the
Heavens, if you will believe ecclesiastical story.
It is the sign that is said to have appeared to
Constantine before the battle with *Maxentius*. We
are told by a Christian Poet, that he caus'd it
to be wrought on the military Ensigns that the
Romans call their *Labarum*. And it is on this
Ensign that we find it in the present Medal.

*Christus purpureum gemmanti textus in auro
Signabat Labarum.*———

Prudent. contra Symm. Lib. 1.

A Christ was on th' Imperial standard born,
That Gold embroiders, and that Gems adorn.

By the word *Christus*, he means without doubt
the present figure, which is composed out of the
two initial letters of the name.

He bore the same sign in his stan- FIG. 14.
dards, as you may see in the follow-
ing Medals and verses.

*Agnoscas, Regina, libens mea signa necesse est:
In quibus Effigies Crucis aut gemmata refulget,
Aut longis solido ex auro præfertur in hastis.*

Constantinus Romam alloquitur. Ibid.
My

96 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

My Ensign let the Queen of nations praise,
That rich in gems the Christian Cross displays:
There rich in gems; but on my quiv'ring spears
In solid gold the sacred mark appears.

Vexillumque Crucis summus dominator adorat.

Id. in Apotheosi.

See there the Cross he wav'd on hostile shores,
The Emperor of all the world adores.

FIG. 15. But to return to our *Labarum*; if you have a mind to see it in a state of Paganism you have it on a Coin of *Tiberius*. It stands between two other Ensigns, and is the mark of a *Roman* Colony where the Medal was stamped. By the way you must observe, that where-ever the *Romans* fixed their standards they looked on that place as their country, and thought themselves obliged to defend it with their lives. For this reason their standards were always carried before them when they went to settle themselves in a Colony. This gives the meaning of a couple of verses in *Silius Italicus* that make a very far-fetcht compliment to *Fabius*.

*Ocyus huc Aquilas servataque signa referte,
Hic patria est, murique urbis stant pectore in uno.*

Sil. It. Lib. 7.

FIG. 16. The following Medal was stamped on *Trajan's* victory over the *Daci*, you see on it the figure of *Trajan* presenting a little *Victory* to *Rome*. Between them lies the conquered province of *Dacia*. It may be worth while to observe the particularities in each figure. We see abundance of persons on old
Coins

Coins that hold a little *Victory* in one hand, like this of *Trajan*, which is always the sign of a Conquest. I have sometime fancied *Virgil* alludes to this custom in a verse that *Turnus* speaks.

Non adeo has exosa manus Victoria fugit.

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 11.

If you consent, he shall not be refus'd,
Nor find a hand to Victory unus'd.

Mr. *Dryden*.

The Emperor's standing in a Gown, and making a present of his *Dacian* Victory to the city of *Rome*, agrees very well with *Claudian's* character of him.

—————*victura feretur*

*Gloria Trajani; non tam quod, Tigride victo,
Nostra triumphati fuerint provincia Parthi,
Alta quod invectus stratis capitolia Dacis:
Quam patriæ quod mitis erat——*

Claud. de 4^{to} Cons. Honor.

Thy glory, *Trajan*, shall for ever live,
Not that thy arms the *Tigris* mourn'd, o'ercome,
And tributary *Parthia* bow'd to *Rome*,
Not that the Capitol receiv'd thy train
With shouts of triumph for the *Daci* slain:
But for thy mildness to thy country shown.

The City of *Rome* carries the Wand in her hand that is the symbol of her Divinity.

*Delubrum Romæ (colitur nam sanguine et ipsa
More Deæ)——* Prudent. cont. Sym. Lib. 1.

98 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

For *Rome*, a Goddess too, can boast her shrine,
With victims stain'd, and sought with rites divine.

As the Globe under her feet betokens her do-
minion over all the nations of the earth.

Terrarum Dea, Gentiumque Roma;

Cui par est nihil, et nihil secundum.

Mart. Lib. 12. Epig. 8.

O *Rome*, thou Goddess of the earth!

To whom no rival e'er had birth;

Nor second e'er shall rise.

The heap of arms she sits on signifies the Peace that the Emperor had procured her. On old Coins we often see an Emperor, a *Victory*, the city of *Rome*, or a slave, sitting on a heap of arms, which always marks out the Peace that arose from such an action as gave occasion to the Medal. I think we cannot doubt but *Virgil* copied out this circumstance from the ancient Sculptors, in that inimitable description he has given us of *Military Fury* shut up in the Temple of *Janus* and loaden with chains.

Claudentur belli portæ: Furor impius intus

Sæva sedens super arma, et centum vinctus ahenis

Post tergum nodis, fremet horridus ore cruento.

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 1.

Janus himself before his fane shall wait,

And keep the dreadful issues of his gate,

With bolts and iron bars: within remains

Imprison'd *Fury*, bound in brazen chains:

High

High on a Trophy rais'd of useless arms
He sits, and threats the world with dire alarms.
Mr. Dryden.

We are told by the old Scholiast, says *Eugenius*, that there was actually such a statue in the Temple of *Janus* as that *Virgil* has here described, which I am almost apt to believe, since you assure us that this part of the design is so often met with on ancient Medals. But have you nothing to remark on the figure of the Province? Her posture, says *Philander*, is what we often meet with in the slaves and captives of old Coins: among the Poets too, sitting on the ground is a mark of Misery or Captivity.

*Multos illa dies incomtis mœsta capillis
Sederat——* Propert. Lib. 1.

O utinam ante tuos sedeam captiva penates.
Id. Lib. 4.

O might I sit a captive at thy gate!

You have the same posture in an old Coin that celebrates a victory of *Lucius Verus* over the *Parthians*. The captive's hands are here bound behind him, as a farther instance of his slavery. FIG. 17.

*Ecce manus juvenem interea post terga revinctum,
Pastores magno ad Regem clamore ferebant.*
Virg. Æn. Lib. 2.

Mean while, with shouts, the Trojan shepherds
bring
A captive Greek in bands before the King.
Mr. Dryden.

100 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Cui dedit invitas victa noverca manus. Ov. de Fast.

Cum rudis urgenti brachia victa dedi. Propert. L. 4.

We may learn from *Ovid* that it was sometimes the custom to place a slave with his arms bound at the foot of the Trophy, as in the figure before us.

Stentque super victos trunca trophæa viros.

Ov. Ep. ex Ponto Lib. 4.

You see on his head the cap which the *Parthians*, and indeed most of the eastern nations, wear on Medals. They had not probably the ceremony of veiling the Bonnet in their salutations, for in Medals they still have it on their heads, whether they are before Emperors or Generals, kneeling, sitting or standing. *Martial* has distinguished them by this cap as their chief characteristic.

Frustra blanditiæ venitis ad me

Attritis miserabiles labellis,

Dicturus dominum, deumque non sum:

Jam non est locus hæc in urbe vobis.

Ad Parthos procul ite pileatos,

Et turpes, humilesque supplicesque

Pictorum sola basiate regum.

Mart. Epig. 72. Lib. 10.

In vain, mean flatteries, ye try,
To gnaw the lip, and fall the eye;
No Man a God or Lord I name:
From *Romans* far be such a shame!
Go teach the supple *Parthian* how
To veil the bonnet on his brow;

Or on the ground all prostrate fling
Some *Pict*, before his barbarous King.

I cannot hear, says *Cynthia*, without a kind of indignation, the satirical reflexions that *Martial* has made on the memory of *Domitian*. It is certain so ill an Emperor deserved all the reproaches that could be heaped upon him, but he could not deserve them of *Martial*. I must confess I am less scandalised at the flatteries the Epigrammatist paid him living, than the ingratitude he showed him dead. A Man may be betrayed into the one by an overstrained complaisance, or by a temper extremely sensible of favours and obligations: whereas the other can arise from nothing but a natural baseness and villany of soul. It does not always happen, says *Phlander*, that the Poet and the honest man meet together in the same person. I think we need enlarge no farther on this Medal, unless you have a mind to compare the Trophy on it with that of *Mezentius* in *Virgil*.

*Ingentem quercum decisis undique ramis
Constituit tumulo, fulgentiaque induit arma,
Mezentî ducis exuvias; tibi, magne, tropæum,
Bellipotens: aptat rorantes sanguine cristas,
Telaque trunca viri, et his sex thoraca petitem
Perfossamque locis; clypeumque ex ære sinistræ
Subligat, atque ensen collo suspendit eburnum.*

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. II.

He bar'd an ancient Oak of all her boughs:
Then on a rising ground the trunk he plac'd;
Which with the spoils of his dead foe he grac'd.

The coat of arms by proud *Mezentius* worn,
 Now on a naked Snag in triumph born,
 Was hung on high; and glitter'd from afar:
 A trophy sacred to the God of war.
 Above his arms, fix'd on the leafless wood,
 Appear'd his plummy crest, besmear'd with blood;
 His brazen buckler on the left was seen;
 Truncheons of shiver'd lances hung between:
 And on the right was plac'd his Corset, bor'd,
 And to the neck was ty'd his unavailing sword.
Mr. Dryden.

FIG. 18. On the next Medal you see the Peace that *Vespasian* procured the Empire, after having happily finished all its wars both at home and abroad. The woman with the olive-branch in her hand is the figure of *Peace*.

————— *pignore Pacis*

Prætendens dextrâ ramum canentis olivæ.

Sil. It. Lib. 3.

With the other hand she thrusts a lighted torch under a heap of armour that lies by an Altar. This alludes to a custom among the ancient *Romans* of gathering up the armour that lay scattered on the field of battle, and burning it as an offering to one of their Deities. It is to this custom that *Virgil* refers, and *Silius Italicus* has described at large.

*Qualis eram cùm primam aciem Præneste sub ipsâ
 Stravi, scutorumque incendi victor acervos.*

Virg. Æn. Lib. 8.

Such

Such as was beneath *Præneste's* walls;
Then when I made the foremost foes retire,
And set whole heaps of conquer'd shields on fire.
Mr. Dryden.

*As tibi, Bellipotens, Sacrum, constructus acervo
Ingenti mons armorum consurgit ad astra:
Ipse manu celsam pinum, flammâque comantem
Attollens, ductor Gradivum in vota ciebat:
Primitias pugnae, et læti libamina belli,
Hannibal Ausonio cremat hæc de nomine victor,
Et tibi, Mars genitor, votorum haud surde meorum,
Arma electa dicat spirantum turba virorum.
Tum face conjectâ, populatur fervidus ignis
Flagrantem molem; et ruptâ caligine, in auras
Actus apex claro perfundit lumine campos.*

Sil. It. Lib. 10.

To thee the Warrior-God, aloft in air
A mountain-pile of Roman Arms they rear:
The Gen'ral grasping in his Victor-hand
A pine of stately growth, he wav'd the brand,
And cry'd, O Mars! to thee devote I yield
These choice first-fruits of Honour's purple field.
Join'd with the partners of my toil and praise,
Thy Hannibal this vow'd oblation pays;
Grateful to thee for *Latian* laurels won:
Accept this homage, and absolve thy son.—
Then, to the pile the flaming torch he tost;
In smould'ring smoke the light of Heav'n is lost:
But when the fire increase of fury gains
The blaze of Glory gilds the distant plains.

As for the heap of Arms, and mountain of
Arms, that the Poet mentions,
you may see them on two Coins F I G. { 19.
of *Marcus Aurelius*. DE SAR- { 20.
MATIS and DE GERMANIS allude per-

haps to the form of words that might be used at the setting fire to them.—*Ausonio de nomine.* Those who will not allow of the interpretation I have put on these two last Medals may think it an objection that there is no torch or fire near them to signify any such allusion. But they may consider that on several Imperial Coins we meet with the figure of a funeral pile, without any thing to denote the burning of it, though indeed there is on some of them a Flambeau sticking out on each side, to let us know it was to be consumed to ashes.

You have been so intent on the burning of the Arms, says *Cynthio*, that you have forgotten the Pillar on your 18th Medal. You may find the history of it, says *Philander*, in *Ovid de Fastis*. It was from this Pillar that the spear was tossed at the opening of a war, for which reason the little figure on the top of it holds a spear in its hand, and *Peace* turns her back upon it.

Prospicit à templo summum brevis area Circum :

Est ibi non parvæ parva columna notæ :

Hinc solet hasta manu, belli prænuncia, mitti ;

In regem et gentes cum placet arma capi.

Ov. de Fast. Lib. 6.

Where the high Fane the ample Cirque commands
A little, but a noted pillar stands,
From hence, when *Rome* the distant Kings defies,
In form the war-denouncing Javelin flies.

FIG. 21. The different interpretations that have been made on the next Medal seem to be forced and unnatural. I will therefore give you my own opinion of it. The vessel is here represented as stranded. The figure before

fore it seems to come in to its assistance, and to lift it off the shallows: for we see the water scarce reaches up to the knees, though it is the figure of a man standing on firm ground. His attendants, and the good office he is employed upon, resemble those the Poets often attribute to *Neptune*. *Homer* tells us, that the Whales leaped up at their God's approach, as we see in the Medal. The two small figures that stand naked among the waves are Sea-Deities of an inferior rank, who are supposed to assist their Sovereign in the Succour he gives the distressed vessel.

*Cymothoë, simul et Triton adnixus acuto
Detrudunt naves scopulo; levat ipse tridenti,
Et vastas aperit syrtes, et temperat æquor.*

Virg. Æn. Lib. 1.

*Cymothoë, Triton, and the sea-green train
Of beauteous Nymphs, the daughters of the main,
Clear from the rocks the vessels with their hands,
The God himself with ready trident stands,
And opes the deep, and spreads the moving
sands.* *Mr. Dryden.*

*Jam placidis ratis extat aquis, quam gurgite ab imo
Et Thetis, et magnis Nereus socer erigit ulnis.*

Val. Flac. Lib. 1.

The interpreters of this Medal have mistaken these two figures for the representation of two persons that are drowning. But as they are both naked and drawn in a posture rather of triumphing o'er the waves than of sinking under them, so we see abundance of Water-Deities on other Medals represented after the same manner.

Job Dialogues upon the Usefulness

*Ite Deæ virides, liquidosque advertite vultus,
Et vitreum teneris crinem redimite corymbis,
Veste nihil tectæ: quales emergitis altis
Fontibus, et visu Satyros torquetis amantes.*

Statius de Balneo Etrusci. Lib. 1.

Haste, haste, ye *Naiads*! with attractive art
New charms to ev'ry native grace impart:
With op'ning flourets bind your sea-green hair,
Unveil'd; and naked let your limbs appear:
So from the springs the *Satyrs* see you rise,
And drink eternal passion at their eyes.

After having thus far cleared our way to the Medal, I take the thought of the reverse to be this. The stranded vessel is the Commonwealth of *Rome*, that by the tyranny of *Domitian*, and the insolence of the *Prætorian* Guards under *Nerva*, was quite run aground and in danger of perishing. Some of those embarked in it endeavour at her recovery, but it is *Trajan* that by the adoption of *Nerva* stems the tide to her relief, and like another *Neptune* shoves her off the quicksands. Your Device, says *Eugenius*, hangs very well together; but is not it liable to the same exceptions that you made us last night to such explications as have nothing but the writers imagination to support them? To shew you, says *Philander*, that the construction I put on this Medal is conformable to the fancies of the old *Romans*, you may observe, that *Horace* represents at length the Commonwealth of *Rome* under the figure of a ship, in the Allegory that you meet with in the fourteenth Ode of his first book.

*O Navis, referent in mare te novi
Fluctus.*—————

And shall the raging waves again
Bear thee back into the main? Mr. Creech.

Nor was any thing more usual than to represent a God in the shape and dress of an Emperor.

—————*Apelleæ cuperent te scribere ceræ,
Optassetque novo similem te ponere templo
Atticus Elei senior Jovis; et tua mitis
Ora Taras: tua fidereas imitantia flammæ
Lumina, contempto mallet Rhodos aspera Phœbo.*
Statius de Equo Domitiani. Sylv. I.

Now had *Apelles* liv'd, he'd sue to grace
His glowing Tablets with thy godlike face:
Phidias, a Sculptor for the Pow'rs above!
Had wish'd to place thee with his Iv'ry *Jove*.
Rhodes and *Tarentum*, with that Pride survey,
The Thund'rer This, and That the God of day;
Each fam'd *Colossus* would exchange for Thee,
And own thy form the loveliest of the three.

For the thought in general, you have just the same metaphorical compliment to *Theodosius* in *Claudian*, as the Medal here makes to *Trajan*.

*Nulla relicta foret Romani nominis umbra,
Ni pater ille tuus jamjam ruitura subisset
Pondera, turbatamque ratem, certâque levasset
Naufragium commune manu.*—————

Claudian. de 4to Conf. Honorii

Had

108 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Had not thy Sire deferr'd th' impending fate,
And with his solid virtue prop'd the state;
Sunk in Oblivion's shade, the name of *Rome*,
An empty name! had scarce surviv'd her doom:
Half-wreck'd she was, 'till his auspicious hand
Resum'd the rudder, and regain'd the land.

I shall only add, that this Medal was stamped in honour of *Trajan*, when he was only *Cæsar*, as appears by the face of it S A R I T R A I A N O.

FIG. 22. The next is a reverse of *Marcus Aurelius*. We have on it a *Minerva* mounted on a monster, that *Ausonius* describes in the following verses.

*Illa etiam Thalamos per trina ænigmata quærens
Qui bipes, et quadrupes foret, et tripes omnia solus;
Terruit Aoniam Volucris, Leo, Virgo; triformis
Sphinx, volucris pennis, pedibus fera, fronte puella.*

To form the monster *Sphinx*, a triple kind,
Man, bird, and beast, by nature were combin'd:
With feather'd fans she wing'd th' aerial space;
And on her feet the Lion-claws disgrace
The bloomy features of a Virgin-face. }

O'er pale *Aonia* panic horror ran,
While in mysterious speech she thus began:
“What animal, when yet the Morn is new,
“Walks on Four legs infirm; at Noon on Two:
“But day declining to the western skies,
“He needs a Third; a Third the Night supplies?

The monster, says *Cynthio*, is a *Sphinx*, but for her meaning on this Medal, I am not *OEdipus* enough to unriddle it. I must confess, says *Phlander*,

lander, the Poets fail me in this particular. There is however a passage in *Pausanias* that I will repeat to you, though it is in prose, since I know no body else that has explained the Medal by it. The *Athenians*, says he, drew a Sphinx on the armour of *Pallas*, by reason of the strength and sagacity of this animal. The Sphinx therefore signifies the same as *Minerva* herself, who was the Goddess of arms as well as wisdom, and describes the Emperor, as one of the Poets expresses it.

———*Studiis florentem utriusque Minervæ.*

Whom both *Minerva's* boast t'adopt their own.

The *Romans* joined both devices together, to make the emblem the more significant, as indeed they could not too much extol the learning and military virtues of this excellent Emperor who was the best Philosopher and greatest General of his Age.

We will close up this Series of Medals with one that was stamped under *Tiberius* to the memory of *Augustus*. Over his head you see the star that his father *Julius Cæsar* was supposed to have been changed into.

Ecce Dionæi processit Cæsaris astrum.

Virg. Ecl. 9.

See, *Cæsar's* lamp is lighted in the skies.

Mr. *Dryden*.

———*micat*

110 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

—————*micat inter omnes*
Julium sidus, velut inter ignes
Luna minores :

Hor.

—————*Julius Cæsar's light appears*
 As, in fair nights and smiling skies,
 The beauteous *Moon* amidst the meaner stars.

Mr. Creech.

Vix ea fatus erat, mediâ cum sede senatûs
Constitit alma Venus, nulli cernenda, sui que
Cæsaris eripuit membris, nec in aëra solvi
Passa recentem animam, cœlestibus intulit astris.
Dumque tulit lumen capere atque ignescere sensit,
Emisitque sinu : Lunâ evolat altius illa,
Flammiferumque trahens spatioso limite crinem,
Stella micat.—————

Ov. Met. Lib. 15.

This spoke ; the Goddess to the Senate flew ;
 Where, her fair form conceal'd from mortal view,
 Her *Cæsar's* heav'nly part she made her care,
 Nor left the recent Soul to waste to air ;
 But bore it upwards to its native skies :
 Glowing with new-born fires she saw it rise ;
 Forth springing from her bosom up it flew,
 And kindling, as it soar'd, a Comet grew ;
 Above the lunar sphere it took its flight,
 And shot behind it a long trail of light.

Mr. Walford.

Virgil draws the same figure of *Augustus* on
Æneas's shield as we see on this Medal. The
 Commentators tell us, that the star was engraven
 on *Augustus's* helmet, but we may be sure *Virgil*
 means such a figure of the Emperor as he used
 to be represented by the *Roman* sculpture, and
 such

of ANCIENT MEDALS. III

such a one as we may suppose this to be that we have before us.

*Hinc Augustus agens, Italos in prælia Cæsar,
Cum patribus, populoque, Penatibus, et magnis Diis,
Stans celsâ in puppi; geminas cui tempora flammæ
Lætæ vomunt, patriumque aperitur vertice sidus.*

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 8.

Young *Cæsar* on the stern in armour bright,
Here leads the *Romans*, and the Gods, to fight:
His beamy temples shoot their flames afar:
And o'er his head is hung the *Julian* star.

Mr. *Dryden*.

The thunderbolt that lies by him is a mark
of his Apotheosis, that makes him as it were
a companion of *Jupiter*. Thus the Poets of
his own age that deified him living,

Divisum Imperium cum Jove Cæsar habet. Virg.

Hic socium summo cum Jove numen habet. Ov.

—regit Augustus socio per signa Tonante.

Manil. Lib. 1.

*Sed tibi debetur cælum, te fulmine pollens,
Accipiet cupidi Regia magna Jovis.*

Ov. de Augusto ad Liviam.

He wears on his head the *Corona Radiata*, which
at that time was another type of his Divinity.
The spikes that shoot out from the crown were
to represent the rays of the Sun. There were
twelve of them, in allusion to the Signs of
the

112 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

the *Zodiac*. It is this kind of crown that *Virgil* describes.

—————*ingenti mole Latinus*
Quadrijugo vehitur curru, cui tempora circum
Aurati bis sex radii fulgentia cingunt,
Solis avi specimen. ——— *Virg. Æn. Lib. 12.*

Four steeds the chariot of *Latinus* bear:
 Twelve golden beams around his temples play,
 To mark his lineage from the God of day.
Mr. Dryden.

FIG. 24. If you would know why the *corona radiata* is a representation of the Sun, you may see it in the figure of *Apollo* in the next reverse, where his head is encompassed with such an arch of glory as *Ovid* and *Statius* mention, that might be put on and taken off at pleasure.

—————*et genitor circum caput omne micantes*
Deposuit radios———— *Ovid. Met. Lib. 2.*

The tender Sire was touch'd with what he said,
 And flung the blaze of glories from his head.

Imposuitque comæ radios———— Ibid.

Then fix'd his beamy circle on his head.

—————*licet ignipedum frænator equorum*
Ipse tuis alte radiantem crinibus arcum
Imprimat—— *Stat. Theb. Lib. 1. ad Domitian.*

Tho' *Phæbus* longs to mix his rays with thine,
 And in thy glories more serenely shine.
Mr. Pope.
In

of ANCIENT MEDALS. 113

In his right hand he holds the whip with which he is supposed to drive the horses of the Sun: as in a pretty passage of *Ovid*, that some of his editors must needs fancy spurious.

*Colligit amentes, et adhuc terrore paventes,
Phœbus equos, stimuloque dolens et verbere sævit:
Sævit enim, natumque objectat, et imputat illis.*
Ov. Met. Lib. 2.

Prevail'd upon at length, again he took
The harmless steeds, that still with horror shook,
And plies 'em with the lash, and whips 'em on,
And, as he whips, upbraids 'em with his son.

The double-pointed dart in his left hand is an emblem of his beams, that pierce through such an infinite depth of air, and enter into the very bowels of the earth. Accordingly *Lucretius* calls them the darts of the day, as *Ausonius* to make a sort of witticism has follow'd his example.

Non radii solis, neque lucida tela Diei. Lucr.

*Exultant udæ super arida saxa rapinæ,
Luciferique pavent letalia tela Diei.*
de piscibus captis. Auf. Eid. 10.

*Caligo terræ scinditur,
Percussa solis spiculo.* Prud. Hym. 2.

I have now given you a sample of such emblematical Medals as are unriddled by the *Latin* Poets, and have shown several passages in the *Latin* Poets that receive an illustration from Medals. Some of the Coins we have had before
us

114 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

us have not been explained by others, as many of them have been explained in a different manner. There are indeed others that have had very near the same explication put upon them, but as this explication has been supported by no authority, it can at best be looked upon but as a probable conjecture. It is certain, says *Eugenius*, there cannot be any more authentic illustrations of *Roman Medals*, especially of those that are full of fancy, than such as are drawn out of the *Latin Poets*. For as there is a great affinity between Designing and Poetry, so the *Latin Poets*, and the Designers of the *Roman Medals*, lived very near one another, were acquainted with the same customs, conversant with the same objects, and bred up to the same relish for wit and fancy. But who are the Ladies that we are next to examine? These are, says *Philander*, so many Cities, Nations and Provinces that present themselves to you under the shape of women. What you take for a fine Lady at first sight, when you come to look into her will prove a town, a country, or one of the four parts of the world. In short, you have now *Afric*, *Spain*, *France*, *Italy*, and several other nations of the earth before you. This is one of the pleasantest Maps, says *Cynthio*, that I ever saw. Your Geographers now and then fancy a country like a Leg or a Head, a Bear or a Dragon, but I never before saw them represented like women. I could not have thought your mountains, seas and promontories could have made up an assembly of such well-shaped persons. This therefore, says *Philander*, is a Geography particular to the Medallists. The Poets however have sometimes given into it, and furnish us with very
good

good lights for the explication of it. The first Lady you see on the List is *Africa*, she carries an Elephant's tooth by her side.

Third Series.
FIG. I.

*Dentibus ex illis quos mittit porta Syenes,
Et Mauri celeres, et Mauro obscurior Indus:
Et quos deposuit Nabathæo bellua saltu,
Jam nimios, capitique graves——* Juv. Sat. 11.

She is always quoin'd with the head of an Elephant, to show that this animal is the breed of that Country, as for the same reason she has a Dragon lying at her feet.

*Huic varias pestes, diversaque membra ferarum,
Concessit bellis natura infesta futuris;
Horrendos angues, habitataque membra veneno,
Et mortis partus, viventia crimina terræ:
Et vastos Elephantes habet, sævosque Leones,
In pœnas fœcunda suas, parit horrida tellus.*
Manil. Lib. 4. de Africâ.

Here Nature, angry with mankind, prepares
Strange monsters, instruments of future wars;
Here Snakes, those Cells of poison, take their
birth,
Those living crimes and grievance of the earth;
Fruitful in its own plagues, the desert shore
Hears Elephants, and frightful Lions roar.
Mr. Creech.

Lucan in his description of the several noxious animals of this country, mentions in particular the flying Dragon that we see on this Medal.

116 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Vos quoque, qui cunctis innoxia numina terris
Serpitis, aurato nitidi fulgore dracones,
Pestiferos ardens facit Africa: ducitis altum
Aëra cum pennis, armentaque tota secuti
Rumpitis ingentes amplexi verberare tauros.
Nec tutus spatium est Elephas, datis omnia letho:
Nec vobis opus est ad noxia fata veneno.*

Luc. Lib. 9.

And you, ye Dragons! of the scaly race,
Whom glittering gold and shining armours grace,
In other nations harmless are you found,
Their guardian Genii and Protectors own'd;
In *Afric* only are you fatal; there,
On wide-expanded wings, sublime you rear }
Your dreadful forms, and drive the yielding air. }
The lowing Kine in droves you chase, and cull
Some master of the herd, some mighty Bull:
Around his stubborn sides your tails you twist,
By force compress, and burst his brawny chest.
Not Elephants are by their larger size
Secure, but with the rest become your prize.
Resistless in your Might, you all invade,
And for destruction need not poison's aid.

Mr. Rowe.

The Bull that appears on the other side of the
Dragon, shows us that *Afric* abounds in agricul-
ture.

——— *tibi habe frumentum, Alledius inquit,
O Libye; disjunge boves, dum tubera mittas.*

Juv. Sat. 5.

——— No more plough up the ground,
O *Libya*, where such mushrooms can be found,
Alledius cries, but furnish us with store
Of mushrooms, and import thy corn no more.

Mr. Bowles.

This

This part of the world has always on Medals something to denote her wonderful fruitfulness, as it was indeed the great granary of *Italy*. In the two following figures, the handful of wheat, the *Cornu-copiæ*, and basket of corn, are all emblems of the same signification.

*Sed quâ se campis squalentibus Africa tendit,
Serpentum largo coquitur fœcunda veneno:
Felix quâ pingues mitis plaga temperat agros;
Nec Cerere Ennæâ, Phario nec victa colono.*

Sil. It. Lib. 1.

Frumenti quantum metit Africa——

Hor. Sat. 3. Lib. 2.

*——segetes mirantur Iberas
Horrea; nec Libyæ senserunt damna rebellis
Jam transalpinâ contenti messe Quirites.*

Claud. in Eutrop. Lib. 1.

The Lion on the second Medal
marks her out for the

FIG. 2.

*——Leonum
Arida nutrix.*

Hor.

The Scorpion on the third is
another of her productions, as *Lu-*
can mentions it in particular, in the long cata-
logue of her venomous animals.

FIG. 3.

*——quis fata putaret
Scorpion, aut vires maturæ mortis habere?
Ille minax nodis, & recto verbere sævus,
Teste tulit cœlo victi decus Orionis.*

Luc. Lib. 9.
Who,

118 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Who, that the Scorpion's insect form surveys,
Would think that ready Death his call obeys?
Threat'ning he rears his knotty tail on high,
The vast *Orion* thus he doom'd to die,
And fix'd him, his proud trophy, in the sky. }
Mr. Rowe.

The three figures you have here shown us, says *Eugenius*, give me an idea of a description or two in *Claudian*, that I must confess I did not before know what to make of. They represent *Africa* in the shape of a woman, and certainly allude to the corn and head-dress that she wears on old Coins.

—*mediis apparet in astris*
Africa, rescissæ vestes, et spicea passim
Serta jacent, lacero crinales vertice dentes,
Et fractum pendebat ebur— Claud. de Bel. Gild.

Next *Afric*, mounting to the blest Abodes,
Pensive approach'd the Synod of the Gods:
No arts of dress the weeping Dame adorn:
Her garments rent, and wheaten garlands torn:
The fillets, grac'd with teeth in Ivory rows,
Broke and disorder'd dangle on her brows.

Tum spicis et dente comas illustris eburno,
Et calido rubicunda die, sic Africa fatur.
Claud. de Conf. Stil. Lib. 2.

I think, says *Philander*, there is no question but the Poet has copied out in his description the figure that *Africa* made in ancient sculpture and painting. The next before us is
FIG. 4. *Egypt*. Her basket of wheat shows us the great fruitfulness of the country, which is caused by the inundations of the Nile.
Syrtibus

*Syrtibus hinc Libycis tuta est Ægyptus : at inde
Gurgite septeno rapidus mare summovet amnis :
Terra suis contenta bonis, non indiga mercis,
Aut Jovis ; in solo tanta est fiducia Nilo.*

Luc. Lib. 8.

By Nature strengthned with a dang'rous strand,
Her Syrts and untry'd channels guard the land.
Rich in the fatness of her plenteous soil,
She plants her only confidence in Nile.

Mr. Rowe.

The instrument in her hand is the *Sistrum* of the
Ægyptians, made use of in the worship of the
Goddeſs *Isis*.

———*Nilotica sistris*

Ripa sonat——

Claud. de 4^{to} Conf. Honor.

On Medals you ſee it in the hand of *Egypt*, of
Isis, or any of her Worſhippers. The Poets too
make the ſame uſe of it, as *Virgil* has plac'd it
in *Cleopatra's* hand, to diſtinguiſh her from an
Egyptian.

Regina in mediis patrio vocat agmina ſiſtro.

Virg. Æn. Lib. 8.

The Queen herſelf, amidſt the loud alarms,
With Cymbals toſs'd, her fainting ſoldiers warms.

Mr. Dryden.

———*reſtabant Æſia bella,*

Atque ipſa Iſiaco certârunt fulmina ſiſtro.

Manil. Lib. 1.

———*imitataque Lunam*

Cornua fulſerunt, crepuitque ſonabile ſiſtrum.

de Iſide. Ov. Met. Lib. 9.

———The

120 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

—The lunar horns, that bind
The brows of *Isis*, cast a blaze around;
The trembling *Timbrel* made a murm'ring sound.
Mr. *Dryden*.

*Quid tua nunc Isis tibi, Delia? quid mihi profunt
Illa tuâ toties æra repulsa manu?*
Tib. Lib. 1. El. 3.

*Nos in templa tuam Romana accepimus Isin,
Semideosque canes, et sistra jubentia luctus.*
Luc. Lib. 8.

Have we with honours dead *Osiris* crown'd,
And mourn'd him to the *Timbrel's* tinkling
found?
Receiv'd her *Isis* to divine abodes,
And rank'd her dogs deform'd, with *Roman* Gods?
Mr. *Rowe*.

The bird before her is the *Egyptian Ibis*.
This figure however does not represent the living
bird, but rather an idol of it, as one may guess
by the pedestal it stands upon, for the *Egyptians*
worshipped it as a God.

*Quis nescit, Volusi Bithynice, qualia demens
Ægyptus portenta colat? crocodilon adorat
Pars hæc, illa pavet saturam serpentibus Ibin;
Effigies sacri nitet aurea Circopithecæ.* Juv. Sat. 15.

How *Egypt*, mad with superstition grown,
Makes Gods of monsters, but too well is known:
One sect devotion to *Nile's* serpent pays;
Others to *Ibis*, that on serpents preys.
Where,

Where, *Thebes*, thy hundred gates lie unrepair'd,
And wheremaim'd *Memnon*'s magic harp is heard,
Where these are mould'ring left, the fots combine

With pious care a Monkey to inshrine.

Mr. Tate.

Venerem precaris? comprecare et Simiam.

Placet sacratus aspis Æsculapii?

Crocodilus, Ibis et Canes cur displicent?

Prudentius, *Passio Romani*.

We have *Mauritania* on the fifth Medal, leading a horse with something like a thread, for where there is a bridle in old Coins you see it much more distinctly. In her other hand she holds a switch. We have the design of this Medal in the following descriptions that celebrate the *Moors* and *Numidians*, inhabitants of *Mauritania*, for their horsemanship.

FIG. 5.

Hic passim exultant Numidæ, gens inscia freni:

Queis inter geminas per ludum nobilis aures

Quadrupedum flectit non cedens virga lupatis:

Altrix bellorum bellatorumque virorum,

Tellus————

Sil. It. Lib. I.

On his hot Steed, unus'd to curb or rein,
The black *Numidian* prances o'er the plain:
A wand betwixt his ears directs the course,
And as a Bridle turns th' obedient horse.

——an *Mauri fremitum raucosque repulsus*

Umbonum, et nostros passuri cominus enses?

Non contra clypeis tectos, galeisque micantes

VOL. III.

F

Ibitis;

122 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Ibitis ; in solis longè fiducia telis.

Exarmatus erit, cum missile torserit, hostis.

Dextra movet jaculum, præsentat pallia læva,

Cætera nudus Eques ; sonipes ignarus habena :

Virga regit, non ulla fides, non agminis ordo ;

Arma oneri. ————— Claud. de Bel. Gildon.

Can *Moors* sustain the press, in close-fought fields,
Of shorten'd fauchions and repelling shields?

Against a host of quiv'ring spears ye go,
Nor helm nor buckler guards the naked foe ;

The naked foe, who vainly trusts his art,

And flings away his armour in his dart :

His dart the right hand shakes, the left uprears

His robe, beneath his tender skin appears.

Their Steeds un-rein'd, obey the horseman's wand,

Nor know their legions when to march, or stand ;

In the war's dreadful laws untaught and rude,

A mob of men, a martial multitude.

The Horse too may stand as an emblem of the
warlike genius of the people.

Bello armantur Equi, bellum hæc armenta minantur.

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 3.

FIG. 6. From *Africa* we will cross over
into *Spain*. There are learned Me-
dallists that tell us, the Rabbet which you see
before her feet, may signify either the great
multitude of these Animals that are found in
Spain, or perhaps the several mines that are
wrought within the bowels of that country, the
Latin word *Cuniculus* signifying either a Rabbet
or a Mine. But these Gentlemen do not con-
sider, that it is not the Word but the Figure
that

that appears on the Medal. *Cuniculus* may stand for a Rabbet or a Mine, but the picture of a Rabbet is not the picture of a Mine. A pun can be no more engraven than it can be translated. When the word is construed into its idea the double meaning vanishes. The figure therefore before us means a real Rabbet, which is there found in vast multitudes.

Cuniculosæ Celtiberiæ fili. Catul. in Egnatium.

The Olive-branch tells us, it is a country that abounds in Olives, as it is for this reason that *Claudian* in his description of *Spain* binds an Olive-branch about her head.

—glaucis tum prima Minervæ
Nexa comam foliis, fulvâque intexta micantem
Veste Tagum, tales profert Hispania voces.

Claud. de Laud. Stil. Lib. 2.

Thus *Spain*, whose brows the olive wreaths in-
fold,
And o'er her robe a *Tagus* streams in gold.

Martial has given us the like figure of one of the greatest rivers in *Spain*.

Bætis oliviferâ crinem redimite coronâ,
Aurea qui nitidis vellera tingis aquis:
Quem Bromius quem *Pallas* amat—

Mart. Lib. 12. Ep. 99.

Fair *Bætis*! Olives wreath thy azure locks;
In fleecy gold thou cloth'st the neighb'ring flocks:

124 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Thy fruitful banks with rival-bounty smile,
While *Bacchus* wine bestows, and *Pallas* oil.

And *Prudentius* of one of its eminent towns.

*Tu decem sanctos revehes et octo,
Cæsar augusta studiosa Christi,
Verticem flavis oleis revincta
Pacis honore.*

Prudent. Hymn. 4.

FIG. 7. *France*, you see, has a Sheep by her, not only as a sacrifice, but to shew that the riches of the country consisted chiefly in flocks and pasturage. Thus *Horace* mentioning the commodities of different countries.

*Quanquam nec Calabræ mella ferunt apes,
Nec Læstrigoniâ Bacchus in amphorâ
Languescit mihi, nec pinguis Gallicis
Crescunt vellera pascuis.* Hor. Od. 16. Lib. 3.

Tho' no *Calabrian* Bees do give
Their grateful tribute to my hive;
No wines, by rich *Campania* sent,
In my ignoble casks ferment;
No flocks in *Gallic* plains grow fat;—
Mr. Creech.

She carries on her shoulders the *Sagulum* that *Virgil* speaks of as the habit of the ancient *Gauls*.

*Aurea cæsaries ollis, atque aurea vestis:
Virgatis lucent sagulis—* Virg. Æn. Lib. 8.

The

The gold dissembled well their yellow hair ;
And golden chains on their white necks they wear ;
Gold are their vests—— Mr. Dryden.

She is drawn in a posture of sacrificing for the safe arrival of the Emperor, as we may learn from the inscription. We find in the several Medals that were struck on *Adrian's* progress through the Empire, that at his arrival they offered a sacrifice to the Gods for the reception of so great a blessing. *Horace* mentions this custom.

*Tum meæ (si quid loquar audiendum)
Vocis accedet bona pars ; et O Sol
Pulcher, ô laudande, canam, recepto
Cæsare felix.——*

*Te decem tauri, totidemque vaccæ ;
Me tener solvet vitulus——* Hor. Od. 2. Lib. 4.

And there, if any patient ear
My Muse's feeble song will hear,
My voice shall sound thro' Rome :
Thee, Sun, I'll sing, thee, lovely fair,
Thee, thee I'll praise, when *Cæsar's* come.——

Ten large fair bulls, ten lusty cows,
Must die, to pay thy richer vows ;
Of my small stock of kine
A calf just wean'd—— Mr. Creech.

Italy has a *Cornu-copiæ* in her hand, FIG. 8.
to denote her fruitfulness ;

—— *magna parens frugum Saturnia tellus.*
Virg. Georg. 3.
F 3 and

126 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

and a crown of towers on her head to figure out the many towns and cities that stand upon her. *Lucan* has given her the like ornament, where he represents her addressing herself to *Julius Cæsar*.

*Ingens visa duci patriæ trepidantis Imago;
Clara per obscuram vultu mœstissima noctem,
Turrigero canos effundens vertice crines,
Cæsarie lacerâ, nudisque adstare lacertis,
Et gemitu permista loqui——* *Lucan. Lib. 1.*

Amidst the dusky horrors of the night,
A wondrous vision stood confest to sight;
Her awful head *Rome's* rev'rend image rear'd,
Trembling and sad the Matron form appear'd;
A tow'ry crown her hoary temples bound,
And her torn tresses rudely hung around:
Her naked arms uplifted ere she spoke,
Then groaning thus the mournful silence broke.
Mr. Rowe.

She holds a scepter in her other hand, and sits on a globe of the heavens, to shew that she is the Sovereign of nations, and that all the influences of the Sun and Stars fall on her dominions. *Claudian* makes the same compliment to *Rome*.

Ipsa triumphatis quæ possidet æthera regnis.
Claud. in. Prob. et Olyb. Conf.

*Jupiter arce suâ totum dum spectat in orbem,
Nil nisi Romanum quod tueatur habet.*
Ov. de Fast. Lib. 1.

Jove finds no realm, when he the globe surveys,
But what to *Rome* submissive homage pays.
Orben

*Orbem jam totum victor Romanus habebat,
Quà mare, quà tellus, quà sidus currit utrumque.*
Petron.

Now *Rome*, sole Empress, reigns from pole to pole,
Where-ever earth extends, or oceans roll.

The picture that *Claudian* makes
of *Rome* one would think was copied
from the next Medal. F I G. 9.

—innuptæ ritus imitata *Minervæ* :
*Nam neque cæsariem crinali stringere cultu,
Colla nec ornatu patitur mollire retorto :
Dextrum nuda latus, niveos exerta lacertos,
Audacem reteggit mammam, laxumque coercens
Mordet gemma sinum.*—
*Clypeus Titana laceffit
Lumine, quem totâ variarat Mulciber arte ;
Hic, patrius Mavortis amor, fœtusque notantur
Romulei, post amnis inest, et bellua nutrix.*
Claud. in Prob. et Olyb. Conf.

No costly fillets knot her hair behind,
Nor female trinkets round her neck are twin'd.
Bold on the right her naked arm she shows,
And half the bosom's unpolluted snows,
Whilst on the left is buckled o'er her breast,
In diamond clasps the military vest.
The Sun was dazzled as her shield she rear'd,
Where, varied o'er by *Mulciber*, appear'd
The loves of *Mars* her Sire, fair *Ilia*'s joys,
The wolf, the *Tiber*, and the infant boys.

The next figure is *Achaia*. F I G. 10.

128 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

I am sorry, says *Cynthio*, to find you running farther off us. I was in hopes you would have shown us our own nation, when you were so near us as *France*. I have here, says

FIG. II. *Philander*, one of *Augustus's Britannia's*. You see she is not drawn like other countries, in a soft peaceful posture, but is adorned with emblems that mark out the military genius of her inhabitants. This is, I think, the only commendable quality that the old Poets have touched upon in the description of our country. I had once made a collection of all the passages in the *Latin Poets*, that give any account of us, but I find them so very malicious, that it would look like a libel on the nation to repeat them to you. We seldom meet with our fore-fathers, but they are coupled with some epithet or another to blacken them. Barbarous, Cruel and Inhospitable are the best terms they can afford us, which it would be a kind of injustice to publish, since their posterity are become so polite, good-natured, and kind to strangers. To mention therefore those parts only that relate to the present Medal. She sits on a globe that stands in water, to denote that she is Mistress of a new world, separate from that which the *Romans* had before conquered, by the interposition of the sea. I think we cannot doubt of this interpretation, if we consider how she has been represented by the ancient Poets.

Et penitus toto divisos orbe Britannos. Virg. Ecl. 1.

The rest among the *Britons* be confin'd;
A race of men from all the world disjoin'd.

Mr. *Dryden*,
Adspice,

Adspice, confundit populos impervia tellus:

Conjunctum est, quod adhuc orbis, et orbis erat.

Vet. Poet. apud Scalig. Catul.

At nunc oceanus geminos interluit orbes.

Id. de Britannia et opposito Continente.

— *nostro diducta Britannia mundo.* Claud.

*Nec stetit oceano, remisque ingressa profundum,
Vincendos alio quæsit in orbe Britannos.* Id.

The feet of *Britannia* are washed by the waves, in the same Poet.

— *cujus vestigia verrit*

Cæculus oceanique æstus mentitur, amictus.

Id. de Laud. Stil. Lib. 2.

She bears a *Roman* Ensign in one of her hands, to confess herself a conquered province.

— — *victricia Cæsar*

Signa Caledonios transvexit ad usque Britannos.

Sidon. Apollin.

But to return to *Achaia*, whom we left upon her knees before the Emperor *Adrian*. She has a pot before her with a sprig of Parsly rising out of it. I will not here trouble you with a dull story of *Hercules's* eating a salad of Parsly for his refreshment, after his encounter with the *Nemean* Lion. It is certain, there were in *Achaia* the *Nemean* Games, and that a garland of Parsly was the Victor's reward. You have an account of these Games in *Ausonius*.

130 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Quattuor antiquos celebravit Achaia Ludos,

Coelicolūm duo sunt, et duo festa hominum.

Sacra Jovis, Phæbique, Palæmonis, Archemorique:

Serta quibus pinus, malus, oliva, apium.

Auf. de Lustral. Agon.

Greece, in four games thy martial youth were
train'd;

For Heroes two, and two for Gods ordain'd:

Jove bade the Olive round his Victor wave;

Phæbus to his an Apple-garland gave;

The Pine, Palæmon; nor with less renown,

Archemorus confer'd the Parsly-crown.

Archemori Nemeæa colunt funebria Thebæ.

Id. de locis Agon.

— *Alcides Nemeæ sacravit honorem.*

de Auct. Agon. Id.

One reason why they chose Parsly for a Garland,
was doubtless because it always preserves its
verdure, as *Horace* opposes it to the short-lived
Lily.

Neu vivax apium, nec breve lilium. Lib. i. Od. 36.

Let fading Lilies and the Rose

Their beauty and their smell disclose;

Let long-liv'd Parsly grace the feast,

And gently cool the heated guest. *Mr. Creech.*

Juvenal mentions the Crown that was made of
it, and which here surrounds the head of *Achaia*.

—*Graiaque apium meruisse coronæ.* Juv. Sat. 8.

And winning at a Wake their Parsly crown.

Mr. Stepney.

She presents herself to the Emperor in the same posture that the *Germans* and *English* still salute the Imperial and Royal family.

—*jus imperiumque Phraates
Cæsaris accepit genibus minor.*—

Hor. Epist. 12. Lib. 1.

The haughty *Parthian* now to *Cæsar* kneels.

Mr. Creech.

*Ille qui donat diadema fronti
Quem genu nixæ tremuere gentes.*

Senec. Thyest. Act. 3.

—*Non, ut inflexo genu,
Regnantem adores, petimus.*

Id.

*Te linguis variæ gentes, missique rogatum
Fœdera Persarum proceres cum patre sedentem,
Hac quondam vidêre domo; positâque tiarâ
Submisere genu.*—

Claud. ad Honorium.

Thy infant Virtue various climes admir'd,
And various tongues to sound thy praise conspir'd:
Thee next the Sovereign seat, the *Persians* view'd,
When in this Regal Dome for peace they su'd:
Each Turban low, in sign of worship, wav'd;
And every knee confess the boon they crav'd.

Sicily appears before *Adrian* in the same posture. She has a bundle of Corn in her hand, and a Garland of it on her head,

FIG. 12.

132 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

head, as she abounds in wheat and was consecrated to *Ceres*.

Utraque frugiferis est Insula nobilis arvis :

Nec plus Hesperiam longinquis messibus ullæ,

Nec Romana magis complerunt horrea terræ.

de *Sicilia et Sardinia*. *Luc. Lib. 2.*

Sardinia too, renown'd for yellow fields,
With *Scicily* her bounteous tribute yields;
No lands a glebe of richer tillage boast,
Nor wast more plenty to the *Roman* coast.

Mr. *Rowe*.

Terra tribus scopulis vastum procurrit in æquor

Trinacris, à positu nomen adepta loci.

Grata domus Cereri; multas ibi possidet urbes;

In quibus est culto fertilis Henna solo.

Ov. de Fast. Lib. 4.

To *Ceres* dear, the fruitful land is fam'd
For three tall Capes, and thence *Trinacria* nam'd:
There *Henna* well rewards the tiller's toil,
The fairest Champain of the fairest Isle.

FIG. 13. We find *Judæa* on several coins of *Vespasian* and *Titus*, in a posture that denotes sorrow and captivity. The first figure of her is drawn to the life, in a picture that *Seneca* has given us of the *Trojan* matrons bewailing their captivity.

—— paret exertos

Turba lacertos. Veste remissâ

Substringe sinus, uteroque tenus

Pateant artus——

—— cadat

———*cadat ex humeris*

Vestis apertis : imumque tegat

Suffulta latus. jam nuda vocant

Pectora dextras. nunc nunc vires

Exprome, Dolor, tuas.

Hecuba ad Trojan. chor. Sen. Troas. Act. 1.

—————Bare

Your arms, your vestures slackly ty'd

Beneath your naked bosoms, slide

Down to your wastes—————

—————Let

From your divested shoulders slide

Your garments, down on either side.

Now bared bosoms call for blows,

Now, sorrow, all thy pow'rs disclose.

Sir Ed. Sherburne.

—————*apertæ pectora matres*

Significant luctum—————

Ov. Met. Lib. 13.

Who bar'd their breasts, and gave their hair to
flow :

The signs of grief, and mark of public woe.

The head is veiled in both figures, as another
expression of grief.

—————*ipsa tristi vestis obtentu caput*

Velata, juxta præsides astat Deos.

Sen. Herc. fur. Act. 2.

Sic ubi fata, caput ferali obducit amictu,

Decrevitque pati tenebras, puppisque cavernis

Delituit : sævumque arcè complexa dolorem

Perfruitur lacrymis, et amat pro conjuge luctum.

Luc. Lib. 9. de Corneliâ.

So

134 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

So said the Matron; and about her head
Her veil she draws, her mournful eyes to shade:
Resolv'd to shroud in thickest shades her woe,
She seeks the ship's deep darksome Hold below:
There lonely left, at leisure to complain,
She hugs her sorrows, and enjoys her pain;
Still with fresh tears the living grief would feed,
And fondly loves it, in her husband's stead.

Mr. Rowe.

I need not mention her sitting on the ground, because we have already spoken of the aptness of such a posture to represent an extreme affliction. I fancy, says *Eugenius*, the *Romans* might have an eye on the customs of the *Jewish* nation, as well as of those of their country, in the several marks of sorrow they have set on this figure. The Psalmist describes the *Jews* lamenting their captivity in the same pensive posture. *By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept, when we remembered thee, O Sion.* But what is more remarkable, we find *Judæa* represented as a woman in sorrow sitting on the ground, in a passage of the Prophet that foretels the very captivity recorded on this Medal. The covering of the head, and the rending of garments, we find very often in Holy Scripture, as the expressions of a raging grief. But what is the tree we see on both these Medals? We find, says *Philander*, not only on these, but on several other coins that relate to *Judæa*, the figure of a Palm-tree, to show us that Palms are the growth of the country. Thus *Silius Italicus*, speaking of *Vespasian's* conquest, that is the subject of this Medal.

Palmi-

Palmiferamque senex bello domitabit Idumen.

Sil. It. Lib. 3.

Martial seems to have hinted at the many pieces of painting and sculpture that were occasioned by this conquest of *Judæa*, and had generally something of the Palm-tree in them. It begins an Epigram on the death of *Scorpus* a chariot-driver, which in those degenerate times of the Empire was looked upon as a public calamity.

Tristis Idumæas frangat Victoria palmas;

Plange Favor sæva pectora nuda manu.

Mart. Lib. 10. Epig. 50.

The man by the Palm-tree in the first of these Medals, is supposed to be a *Jew* with his hands bound behind him.

I need not tell you that the wing-
ed figure on the other Medal is FIG. 14.
Victory. She is represented here as on many other coins, writing something on a shield. We find this way of registering a *Victory* touched upon in *Virgil*, and *Silius Italicus*.

Ære cavo clypeum, magni gestamen Abantis,

Postibus adversis figo, et rem carmine signo;

Æneas hæc de Danaïis victoribus arma.

Virg. Æn. Lib. 3.

I fix'd upon the Temple's lofty door
The brazen shield, which vanquish'd *Abas* bore:
The verse beneath my name and actions speaks,
“ These arms *Æneas* took from conqu'ring *Greeks*.

Mr. Dryden.

Pyrenes

136 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Pyrenes tumulo clypeum cum carmine figunt ;
Hasdrubalis spoliū Gradivō Scipio victor.*

Sil. Ital. Lib. 15.

High on *Pyrene's* airy top they plac'd
The captive Shield, with this inscription grac'd:
“ Sacred to *Mars*, these votive spoils proclaim
“ The fate of *Asdrubal*, and *Scipio's* fame.

FIG. 15. *Parthia* has on one side of her the
Bow and Quiver which are so much
talked of by the Poets. *Lucan's* account of the
Parthians is very pretty and poetical.

—— *Parthoque sequente*

*Murus erit, quodcumque potest obstare sagittæ——
Illita tela dolis, nec Martem cominus unquam
Ausa pati virtus, sed longè tendere nervos,
Et, quo ferre velint, permittere vulnera ventis.*

Luc. Lib. 8.

Each fence, that can their winged shafts endure,
Stands, like a fort, impregnable, secure——
To taint their coward darts is all their care,
And then to trust them to the flitting air.

Mr. Rowe.

—— *Sagittiferosque Parthos.*

Catul.

The crown she holds in her hand, refers to
the crown of gold that *Parthia*, as well as other
provinces, presented to the Emperor *Antonine*.
The presenting a Crown, was the giving up the
sovereignty into his hands.

*Ipse oratores ad me, regnique coronam,
Cum sceptro misit——*

Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 8.

Tarchon,

Tarchon, the *Tuscan* Chief, to me has sent
Their Crown, and every regal ornament.

Mr. Dryden.

Antioch has an Anchor by her, in FIG. 15.
memory of her founder *Seleucus*,
whose race was all born with this mark upon
them, if you'll believe Historians. *Ausonius* has
taken notice of it in his verses on this city.

————— *Illa Seleucum*

Nuncupat ingenuum, cujus fuit Anchora signum.
Qualis iniusta solet; generis nota certa, per omnem
Nam sobolis seriem nativa cucurrit imago.

Auf. Ordo Nobil. Urbium.

Thee, great *Seleucus*, bright in *Grecian* fame!
The tow'rs of *Antioch* for their founder claim:
Thee *Phæbus* at thy birth his son confest,
By the fair Anchor on the babe imprest;
Which all thy genuine offspring wont to grace,
From thigh to thigh transmissive thro' the race.

Smyrna is always represented by FIG. 17.
an *Amazon*, that is said to have been
her first foundress. You see her here entring
into a league with *Thyatira*. Each of them holds
her tutelar Deity in her hand.

Ius ille, et iæti fœderis testes Deos

Invocat. ———

Sen. Phoenissæ. Act. 1.

On the left arm of *Smyrna*, is the *Pelta* or Buck-
ler of the *Amazons*, as the long weapon by her
is the *Bipennis* or *Securis*.

Non

138 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Non tibi Amazonia est pro me sumenda securis,
Aut excisa levi pelta gerenda manu.*

Ov. Lib. 3. Epist. 1. ex Pont.

Lunatis agmina peltis. Virg.

In their right hands a pointed Dart they wield;
The left, for ward, sustains the lunar Shield.

Mr. Dryden.

*Kidere Rhæti bella sub Alpibus
Drusum gerentem, et Vindelici; quibus
Mos unde deductus per omne
Tempus Amazonia securi
Dextras obarmet quærere distuli.* Hor. Od. 4. L. 4.

Such *Drusus* did in arms appear,
When near the *Alps* he urg'd the war:
In vain the *Rhæti* did their axes wield,
Like *Amazons* they fought, like women fled the
field:

But why those savage troops this weapon choose,
Confirm'd by long establish'd use,
Historians would in vain disclose.

FIG. 18. The dress that *Arabia* appears in
brings to my mind the description
Lucan has made of these eastern nations.

*Quicquid ad Eoos tractus, mundique teporem
Labitur, emollit gentes clementia cæli.
Illic et laxas vestes, et fluxa virorum
Velamenta vides.* ———

Luc. Lib. 8.

While *Asia's* softer climate, form'd to please,
Dissolves her sons in indolence and ease.

Here

Here filken robes invest unmanly limbs,
And in long trains the flowing Purple streams.
Mr. Rowe.

She bears in one hand a sprig of frankincense.

—— *solis est thurea virga Sabeis.* Virg.

And od'rous frankincense on the *Sabæan* bough.
Mr. Dryden.

Thuriferos Arabum saltus. Claud. de 3. Conf. Hon.

Thurilegos Arabas.—— Ov. de Fast. Lib. 4.

In the other hand you see the perfumed reed, as
the garland on her head may be supposed to be
woven out of some other part of her fragrant
productions.

*Nec procul in molles Arabas terramque ferentem
Delicias, variæque novos radicis honores;
Leniter adfundit gemmantia littora pontus,
Et terræ mare nomen habet.*——

de sinu Arabico Manil. Lib. 4.

More west the other soft *Arabia* beats,
Where incense grows, and pleasing odour sweats;
The Bay is call'd th' *Arabian* gulf; the name
The country gives it, and 'tis great in fame.
Mr. Creech.

*Urantur pia thura focis, urantur odores,
Quos tener à terrâ divite mittit Arabs.*

Tibul. Lib. 2. El. 2.

140 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

——— *fit dives amomo*
Cinnamaque, costumque suam, sudataque ligno
Thura ferat, floresque alios Panchaia tellus ;
Dum ferat et Myrrham. Ov. Met. Lib. 10.

Let *Araby* extol our happy coast,
 Her Cinnamon, and sweet *Amomum* boast ;
 Her fragrant flowers, her trees with precious
 tears,
 Her second harvests, and her double years :
 How can the land be call'd so bless'd, that
 Myrrha bears ? Mr. Dryden.

——— *Odoratæ spirant medicamina Silvæ.* Manil.

The trees drop balsam, and on all the boughs
 Health fits, and makes it sovereign as it flows.
 Mr. Creech.

Cinnami sylvas Arabes beatos
Vidit——— Sen. Oedip. Act. 1.

What a delicious country is this, says *Cynthia*?
 a man almost smells it in the descriptions that
 are made of it. The Camel is in *Arabia*, I sup-
 pose, a beast of burden, that helps to carry off
 its spices. We find the Camel, says *Philander*,
 mentioned in *Persius* on the same account.

Tolle recens primus piper è sitiente Camelo.
 Pers. Sat. 5.

——— The precious weight
 Of pepper and *Sabæan* incense, take
 With thy own hands from the tir'd Camel's back.
 Mr. Dryden.
 He

He loads the Camel with pepper, because the animal and its cargo are both the productions of the same country.

Mercibus hic Italica mutat sub sole recenti

Rugosum piper—————

Id. Sat. 5.

The greedy Merchants, led by lucre, run
To the parch'd *Indies* and the rising Sun;
From thence hot pepper, and rich drugs they bear,
Bart'ring for spices their *Italian* ware.

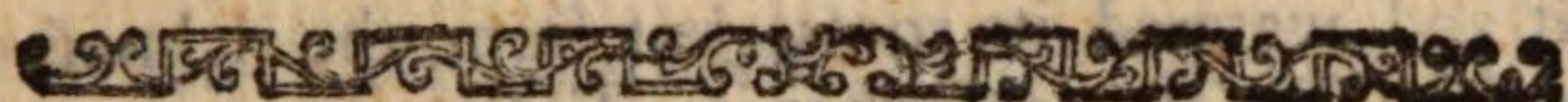
Mr. Dryden.

You have given us some quotations out of *Persius* this morning, says *Eugenius*, that in my opinion have a great deal of poetry in them. I have often wondered at Mr. *Dryden* for passing so severe a censure on this Author. He fancies the description of a Wreck that you have already cited, is too good for *Persius*, and that he might be helpt in it by *Lucan*, who was one of his contemporaries. For my part, says *Cynthio*, I am so far from Mr. *Dryden*'s opinion in this particular, that I fancy *Persius* a better Poet than *Lucan*: and that had he been engaged on the same subject, he would at least in his Expressions and Descriptions have out-writ the *Pharsalia*. He was indeed employed on subjects that seldom led him into any thing like Description, but where he has an occasion of shewing himself, we find very few of the *Latin* Poets that have given a greater beauty to their Expressions. His obscurities are indeed sometimes affected, but they generally arise from the remoteness of the Customs, Persons and Things he alludes to: as Satire is for this reason more difficult to be understood

derstood by those that are not of the same age with it, than any other kind of Poetry. Love-verses and Heroics deal in Images that are ever fixed and settled in the nature of things, but a thousand ideas enter into Satire, that are as changeable and unsteady as the mode or the humours of mankind.

Our three friends had passed away the whole morning among their Medals and *Latin* Poets. *Philander* told them it was now too late to enter on another Series, but if they would take up with such a dinner as he could meet with at his Lodgings, he would afterwards lay the rest of his Medals before them. *Cynthio* and *Eugenius* were both of them so well pleased with the novelty of the subject, that they would not refuse the offer *Philander* made them.





D I A L O G U E III.

— — — — — *causa est discriminis hujus*
Concisum Argentum in titulos faciesque minutas.
Juv. Sat. 14.

A P A R A L L E L between the Ancient
and Modern M E D A L S.

PHILANDER used every morning to take a walk in a neighbouring wood, that stood on the borders of the *Thames*. It was cut through by abundance of beautiful allies, which terminating on the water, looked like so many painted views in perspective. The banks of the river and the thickness of the shades drew into them all the birds of the country, that at Sun-rising filled the wood with such a variety of notes, as made the prettiest confusion imaginable. I know in descriptions of this nature the scenes are generally supposed to grow out of the Author's imagination, and if they are not charming in all their parts, the Reader never imputes it to the want of fun or soil, but to the writer's barrenness of invention. It is *Cicero's* observation on the Plane-tree, that makes so flourishing a figure in one of *Plato's* Dialogues, that it did not draw its nourishment from the fountain that ran by it

144 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

it and watered its roots, but from the richness of the stile that describes it. For my own part, as I design only to fix the scene of the following Dialogue, I shall not endeavour to give it any other ornaments than those which nature has bestowed upon it.

Philander was here enjoying the cool of the morning, among the dews that lay on every thing about him, and that gave the air such a freshness as is not a little agreeable in the hot part of the year. He had not been here long before he was joined by *Cynthio* and *Eugenius*. *Cynthio* immediately fell upon *Philander* for breaking his night's rest. You have so filled my head, says he, with old Coins, that I have had nothing but figures and inscriptions before my eyes. If I chanced to fall into a little slumber, it was immediately interrupted with the vision of a *Caduceus* or a *Cornu copiae*. You will make me believe, says *Philander*, that you begin to be reconciled to Medals. They say it is a sure sign a man loves money, when he is used to find it in his dreams. There is certainly, says *Eugenius*, something like Avarice in the study of Medals. The more a man knows of them, the more he desires to know. There is one subject in particular that *Cynthio*, as well as myself, has a mind to engage you in. We would fain know how the Ancient and Modern Medals differ from one another, and which of them deserve the preference. You have a mind to engage me in a subject, says *Philander*, that is perhaps of a larger extent than you imagine. To examine it thoroughly, it would be necessary to take them in pieces, and to speak of the difference that shews itself in their Metals, in the
Occasion

Occasion of stamping them, in the Inscriptions, and in the Figures that adorn them. Since you have divided your subject, says *Cynthio*, be so kind as to enter on it without any further preface.

We should first of all, says *Philander*, consider the difference of the Metals that we find in ancient and modern Coins, but as this speculation is more curious than improving, I believe you will excuse me if I do not dwell long upon it. One may understand all the learned part of this science, without knowing whether there were Coins of iron or lead among the old *Romans*, and if a man is well acquainted with the Device of a Medal, I do not see what necessity there is of being able to tell whether the Medal itself be of copper or *Corinthian* brass. There is however so great a difference between the antique and modern Medals, that I have seen an Antiquary lick an old Coin, among other trials, to distinguish the age of it by its Taste. I remember when I laught at him for it, he told me with a great deal of vehemence, there was as much difference between the relish of ancient and modern brass, as between an apple and a turnip. It is pity, says *Eugenius*, but they found out the Smell too of an ancient Medal. They would then be able to judge of it by all the senses. The Touch, I have heard, gives almost as good evidence as the Sight, and the Ringing of a Medal is, I know, a very common experiment. But I suppose this last proof you mention relates only to such Coins as are made of your baser sorts of metal. And here, says *Philander*, we may observe the prudence of the Ancients above that of the Moderns, in the care they took to perpetuate

the memory of great actions. They knew very well that silver and gold might fall into the hands of the covetous or ignorant, who would not respect them for the Device they bore, but for the Metal they were made of. Nor were their apprehensions ill-founded; for it is not easily imagined how many of these noble monuments of history have perished in the goldsmiths hands, before they came to be collected together by the learned men of these two or three last Centuries. Inscriptions, Victories, Buildings, and a thousand other pieces of antiquity were melted down in those barbarous Ages, that thought figures and letters only served to spoil the gold that was charged with them. Your Medallists look on this destruction of Coins, as on the burning of the *Alexandrian* Library, and would be content to compound for them, with almost the loss of a *Vatican*. To prevent this in some measure, the ancients placed the greatest variety of their devices on their brass and copper Coins, which are in no fear of falling into the clippers hands, nor in any danger of melting till the general conflagration. On the contrary, our modern Medals are most in silver and gold, and often in a very small number of each. I have seen a golden one at *Vienna*, of *Philip* the second, that weighed two and twenty pound, which is probably singular in its kind, and will not be able to keep itself long out of the furnace when it leaves the Emperor's Treasury. I remember another in the King of *Prussia*'s collection, that has in it three pound weight of gold. The Princes who struck these Medals, says *Eugenius*, seem to have designed them rather as an ostentation of their Wealth, than of their Virtues. They fancied
probably,

probably, it was a greater honour to appear in gold than in copper, and that a Medal receives all its value from the rarity of the metal. I think the next subject you proposed to speak of, were the different Occasions that have given birth to ancient and modern Medals.

Before we enter on this particular, says *Philander*, I must tell you by way of preliminary, that formerly there was no difference between Money and Medals. An old *Roman* had his purse full of the same pieces that we now preserve in Cabinets. As soon as an Emperor had done any thing remarkable, it was immediately stamped on a Coin, and became current through his whole Dominions. It was a pretty contrivance, says *Cynthio*, to spread abroad the virtues of an Emperor, and make his actions circulate. A fresh Coin was a kind of a *Gazette*, that published the latest news of the Empire. I should fancy your *Roman* Bankers were very good Historians. It is certain, says *Eugenius*, they might find their profit and instruction mixed together. I have often wondered that no nation among the moderns has imitated the ancient *Romans* in this particular. I know no other way of securing these kinds of monuments, and making them numerous enough to be handed down to future ages. But where Statesmen are ruled by a spirit of faction and interest, they can have no passion for the glory of their country, nor any concern for the figure it will make among posterity. A man that talks of his nation's honour a thousand years hence, is in very great danger of being laught at. We shall think, says *Cynthio*, you have a mind to fall out with the Government, because it does not encourage Medals. But

148 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

were all your ancient Coins that are now in Cabinets once current money? It is the most probable opinion, says *Philander*, that they were all of them such, excepting those we call Medallions. These in respect to the other Coins were the same as modern Medals, in respect of modern money. They were exempted from all commerce, and had no other value but what was set upon them by the fancy of the owner. They are supposed to have been struck by Emperors for presents to their Friends, foreign Princes, or Ambassadors. However, that the smallness of their number might not endanger the loss of the devices they bore, the *Romans* took care generally to stamp the subject of their Medallions on their ordinary Coins that were the running cash of the nation. As if in *England* we should see on our half-penny and farthing pieces, the several designs that show themselves in their perfection on our Medals.

If we now consider, continued *Philander*, the different Occasions or Subjects of ancient and modern Medals, we shall find they both agree in recording the great actions and successes in war, allowing still for the different ways of making it, and the circumstances that attended it in past ages, and in the present. I shall instance one. I do not remember in any old Coin to have seen the taking of a town mentioned: as indeed there were few conquerors could signalize themselves that way before the invention of powder and fortifications, a single battle often deciding the fate of whole kingdoms. Our modern Medals give us several sieges and plans of fortified towns, that show themselves in all
their

their parts to a great advantage on the reverse of a Coin. It is indeed a kind of Justice, says *Eugenius*, that a Prince owes to posterity, after he has ruined or defaced a strong place to deliver down to them a model of it as it stood whole and intire. The Coin repairs in some measure the mischiefs of his Bombs and Cannons. In the next place, says *Philander*, we see both on the ancient and modern Medals the several noble pieces of Architecture that were finished at the time when the Medals were stamped. I must observe however, to the honour of the latter, that they have represented their buildings according to the rules of perspective. This I remember to have seen but in very few of the plans on ancient Coins, which makes them appear much less beautiful than the modern, especially to a mathematical eye. Thus far our two sets of Medals agree as to their Subject. But old Coins go farther in their compliments to their Emperor, as they take occasion to celebrate his distinguishing Virtues; not as they showed themselves in any particular Action, but as they shone out in the general view of his character. This humour went so far, that we see *Nero's* fiddling, and *Commodus's* skill in fencing, on several of their Medals. At present, you never meet with the King of *France's* generosity, nor the Emperor's devotion recorded after this manner. Again, the *Romans* used to register the great actions of Peace that turned to the good of the people, as well as those of War. The remission of a Debt, the taking off a Duty, the giving up a Tax, the mending a Port, or the making a Highway, were not looked upon as improper

subjects for a Coin. They were glad of any opportunity to encourage their Emperors in the humour of doing good, and knew very well, that many of these acts of beneficence had a wider and more lasting influence on the happiness and welfare of a people, than the gaining a Victory, or the Conquest of a nation. In *England* perhaps it would have looked a little odd to have stamped a Medal on the abolishing of Chimney-money in the last Reign, or on the giving a hundred thousand pound a year towards the carrying on a war, in this. I find, says *Eugenius*, had we struck in with the practice of the ancient *Romans*, we shou'd have had Medals on the fitting up our several Docks, on the making of our Rivers navigable, on the building our men of War, and the like subjects, that have certainly very well deserved them. The reason why it has been neglected, says *Philander*, may possibly be this. Our Princes have the coining of their own Medals, and perhaps may think it would look like vanity to erect so many Trophies and Monuments of praise to their own merit; whereas among the ancient *Romans*, the Senate had still a watchful eye on their Emperor, and if they found any thing in his life and actions that might furnish out a Medal, they did not fail of making him so acceptable an offering. 'Tis true, their flatteries betray often such a baseness of spirit, as one would little expect to find among such an order of men. And here by the way we may observe, that you never find any thing like Satire or Rallery on old Coins.

What-

Whatever Victories were got on foreign enemies, or the several pretenders to the Empire obtained over one another, they are recorded on Coins without the least bitterness or reflexion. The Emperors often jested on their rivals or predecessors, but their Mints still maintained their gravity. They might publish invectives against one another in their discourses or writings but never on their Coins. Had we no other histories of the *Roman* Emperors, but those we find on their money, we should take them for the most virtuous race of Princes that mankind were ever blessed with: whereas, if we look into their lives, they appear many of them such monsters of lust and cruelty, as are almost a reproach to human nature. Medals are therefore so many compliments to an Emperor, that ascribe to him all the Virtues and Victories he himself pretended to. Were you to take from hence all your informations, you would fancy *Claudius* as great a Conqueror as *Julius Cæsar*, and *Domitian* a wiser Prince than his brother *Titus*. *Tiberius* on his Coins is all Mercy and Moderation, *Caligula* and *Nero* are Fathers of their Country, *Galba* the patron of public Liberty, and *Vitellius* the restorer of the city of *Rome*. In short, if you have a mind to see the religious *Commodus*, the pious *Caracalla*, and the devout *Heliogabalus*, you may find them either in the inscription or device of their Medals. On the contrary, those of a modern make are often charged with Irony and Satire. Our Kings no sooner fall out, but their mints make war upon one another, and their malice appears on their Medals. One meets sometimes with very nice touches of Rallery, but as we have no instance

of it among the ancient Coins, I shall leave you to determine, whether or no it ought to find a place there. I must confess, says *Cynthio*, I believe we are generally in the wrong, when we deviate from the ancients: because their practice is for the most part grounded upon reason. But if our forefathers have thought fit to be grave and serious, I hope their posterity may laugh without offence. For my part, I cannot but look on this kind of Rallery as a Refinement on Medals: and do not see why there may not be some for diversion, at the same time that there are others of a more solemn and majestic nature, as a Victory may be celebrated in an Epigram as well as in an Heroic Poem. Had the ancients given place to Rallery on any of their Coins, I question not but they would have been the most valued parts of a collection. Besides the entertainment we should have found in them they would have shown us the different state of Wit, as it flourished or decayed in the several ages of the *Roman* Empire. There is no doubt, says *Philander*, but our forefathers, if they had pleased, could have been as witty as their posterity. But I am of opinion, they industriously avoided it on their Coins, that they might not give us occasion to suspect their sincerity. Had they run into mirth or satire we should not have thought they had designed so much to instruct as to divert us. I have heard, says *Eugenius*, that the *Romans* stamped several Coins on the same occasion. If we follow their example, there will be no danger of deceiving posterity: since the more serious sort of Medals may serve as Comments on those of a lighter character. However it is,
the

the rallery of the Moderns cannot be worse than the flattery of the Ancients. But hitherto you have only mentioned such Coins as were made on the Emperor, I have seen several of our own time that have been made as a compliment to private persons. There are pieces of money, says *Philander*, that during the time of the *Roman* Emperors, were coined in honour of the Senate, Army or People. I do not remember to have seen in the upper Empire the face of any private person that was not some way related to the Imperial family. *Sejanus* has indeed his Consulship mentioned on a Coin of *Tiberius*, as he has the honour to give a name to the year in which our Saviour was crucified. We are now come to the Legend or Inscription of our Medals, which as it is one of the more essential parts of them, it may deserve to be examined more at length. You have chosen a very short Text to enlarge upon, says *Cynthio*: I should as soon expect to see a Critic on the Posy of a Ring, as on the Inscription of a Medal.

I have seen several modern Coins, says *Philander*, that have had part of the Legend running round the edges, like the *Decus et Tutamen* in our milled money; so that a few years will probably wear out the action that the Coin was designed to perpetuate. The ancients were too wise to register their exploits on so nice a surface. I should fancy, says *Eugenius*, the moderns may have chosen this part of the Model for the inscription, that the figures on each side might appear to a greater advantage. I have observed in several old Coins a kind of confusion between the legend and the device. The figures and letters were so mingled together,

that one would think the Coiner was hard put to it on what part of the money to bestow the several words of his inscription. You have found out something like an excuse, says *Philander*, for your milled Medals, if they carried the whole legend on their edges. But at the same time that they are lettered on the edges, they have other inscriptions on the face and the reverse. Your modern Designers cannot contract the occasion of the Medal into an inscription that is proper to the Volume they write upon: so that having scribbled over both sides, they are forced, as it were, to write upon the margin. The first fault therefore that I shall find with a modern legend, is its Diffusiveness. You have sometimes the whole side of a Medal over-run with it. One would fancy the Author had a design of being *Ciceronian* in his *Latin*, and of making a round period. I will give you only the reverse of a Coin stamp'd by the present Emperor of *Germany*, on the raising of the siege of *Vienna*. VIENNA AVSTRIAE $\frac{1}{4}$ IVLII AB ACHMETEII. OBSESSA $\frac{2}{2}$ SEPT. EX INSUPERATO AB EO DESERTA EST. I should take this, says *Cynthio*, for the paragraph of a *Gazette*, rather than the inscription of a Medal. I remember you represented your ancient Coins as abridgments of history; but your modern, if there are many of them like this, should themselves be epitomized. Compare with this, says *Philander*, the brevity and comprehensiveness of those legends that appear on ancient Coins.

Salus

Salus Generis humani. Tellus stabilita. Gloria Orbis Terræ. Pacator Orbis. Restitutor Orbis Terrarum. Gaudium Reipublicæ. Hilaritas populi Romani. Bono Reipub. nati. Roma renascens. Libertas restituta. Sæculum Aureum. Puellæ Faustianæ. Rex Parthis datus. Victoria Germanica. Fides Mutua. Asia Subacta. Judæa capta. Amor mutuus. Genetrix orbis. Sideribus recepta. Genio Senatûs. Fides exercitûs. Providentia Senatûs. Restitutori Hispaniæ. Adventui Aug. Britannicæ. Regna Adsignata. Adlocutio. Disciplina Augusti. Felicitas publica. Rex Armenis datus.

What a majesty and force does one meet with in these short inscriptions! Are not you amazed to see so much history gathered into so small a compass? You have often the subject of a Volume in a couple of words.

If our modern Medals are so very prolix in their prose, they are every whit as tedious in their verse. You have sometimes a dull Epigram of four lines. This, says *Cynthio*, may be of great use to immortalize Puns and Quibbles, and to let posterity see their forefathers were a parcel of blockheads. A Coin, I find, may be of great use to a bad Poet. If he cannot become immortal by the goodness of his verse, he may by the durableness of the Metal that supports it. I shall give you an instance, says *Philander*, from a Medal of *Gustavus Adolphus*, that will stand as an eternal monument of Dulness and Bravery.

*Miles ego Christi, Christo duce sterno tyrannos,
Hæreticos simul et calco meis pedibus.
Parcere Christicolis me, debellare feroces
Papicolas Christus dux meus en animat.*

156 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

It is well, says *Cynthio*, you tell us this is a Medal of the Great *Gustavus*: I should have taken it for some one of his *Gothic* Predecessors. Does it not bring into your mind *Alexander* the Great's being accompanied with a *Chærilus* in his *Persian* expedition? If you are offended at the homeliness of this Inscription, says *Philander*, what would you think of such as have neither sense nor grammar in them? I assure you I have seen the face of many a great Monarch hemmed in with false *Latin*. But it is not only the stupidity and tediousness of these Inscriptions that I find fault with; supposing them of a moderate length and proper sense, why must they be in verse? We should be surprised to see the title of a serious book in rhyme, yet it is every whit as ridiculous to give the subject of a Medal in a piece of an Hexameter. This however is the practice of our modern Medallists. If you look into the ancient inscriptions, you see an air of simplicity in the words, but a great magnificence in the thought; on the contrary, in your modern Medals you have generally a trifling thought wrapt up in the beginning or end of an Heroic verse. Where the sense of an Inscription is low, it is not in the power of *Dactyls* and *Spondees* to raise it; where it is noble, it has no need of such affected ornaments. I remember a Medal of *Philip* the second, on *Charles le Quint's* resigning to him the Kingdom of *Spain*, with this Inscription, *Ut Quiescat Atlas*. The Device is a *Hercules* with the Sphere on his shoulders. Notwithstanding the thought is poetical, I dare say you would think the beauty of the Inscription very much lost, had it been—*requiescat ut Atlas*. To instance a Medal of our own nation.

tion. After the conclusion of the peace with *Holland*, there was one stamp with the following Legend ——— *Redeant Commercia Flandris*. The thought is here great enough, but in my opinion it would have looked much greater in two or three words of prose. I think truly, says *Eugenius*, it is ridiculous enough to make the Inscription run like a piece of a verse, when it is not taken out of an old Author. But I would fain have your opinion on such Inscriptions as are borrowed from the *Latin* Poets. I have seen several of this sort that have been very prettily applied, and I fancy when they are chosen with art, they should not be thought unworthy of a place in your Medals.

Which ever side I take, says *Philander*, I am like to have a great party against me. Those who have formed their relish on old Coins, will by no means allow of such an invocation: on the contrary, your men of wit will be apt to look on it as an improvement on ancient Medals. You will oblige us however to let us know what kind of rules you would have observed in the choice of your quotations, since you seem to lay a stress on their being chosen with Art. You must know then, says *Eugenius*, I do not think it enough that a quotation tells us plain matter of fact, unless it has some other accidental ornaments to set it off. Indeed if a great action that seldom happens in the course of human affairs is exactly described in the passage of an old Poet, it gives the reader a very agreeable surprise, and may therefore deserve a place on a Medal.

Again, if there is more than a single circumstance of the action specified in the quotation, it pleases a man to see an old exploit copied out

158 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

as it were by a Modern, and running parallel with it in several of its particulars.

In the next place, when the quotation is not only apt, but has in it a turn of Wit or Satire, it is still the better qualified for a Medal, as it has a double capacity of pleasing.

But there is no Inscription fitter for a Medal, in my opinion, than a quotation that besides its aptness has something in it lofty and sublime: for such an one strikes in with the natural greatness of the soul, and produces a high idea of the person or action it celebrates, which is one of the principal designs of a Medal.

It is certainly very pleasant, says *Eugenius*, to see a verse of an old Poet, revolting as it were from its original sense, and siding with a modern subject. But then it ought to do it willingly of its own accord, without being forced to it by any change in the words, or the punctuation: for when this happens, it is no longer the verse of an ancient Poet, but of him that has converted it to his own use.

You have, I believe, by this time exhausted your subject, says *Philander*; and I think the criticisms you have made on the poetical quotations that we so often meet with in our modern Medals, may be very well applied to the Mottoes of books, and other Inscriptions of the same nature. But before we quit the Legends of Medals, I cannot but take notice of a kind of wit that flourishes very much on many of the modern, especially those of *Germany*, when they represent in the Inscription the year in which they were coined. As to mention to you another of *Gustavus Adolphus*. CHRISTVS DVX ERGO TRIVMPHVS. If you take the pains to
pick

pick out the figures from the several words, and range them in their proper order, you will find they amount to 1627, the year in which the Medal was coined; for do not you observe some of the letters distinguish themselves from the rest, and top it over their fellows? these you must consider in a double capacity, as letters and as cyphers. Your laborious *German* Wits will turn you over a whole Dictionary for one of these ingenious Devices. You would fancy perhaps they were searching after an apt classical term, but instead of that, they are looking out a word that has an L. an M. or a D. in it. When therefore you see any of these Inscriptions, you are not so much to look in them for the thought, as for the year of the Lord. There are foreign Universities where this kind of wit is so much in vogue, that as you praise a man in *England* for being an excellent Philosopher or Poet, it is an ordinary character among them to be a great Chronogrammatist. These are probably, says *Cynthio*, some of those mild provinces of Acrostic land, that Mr. *Dryden* has assigned to his Anagrams, Wings and Altars. We have now done, I suppose, with the Legend of a Medal. I think you promised us in the next place to speak of the Figures.

As we had a great deal of talk on this part of a Coin, replied *Philander*, in our discourse on the Usefulness of ancient Medals, I shall only just touch on the chief heads wherein the Ancient and the Modern differ. In the first place, the *Romans* always appear in the proper Dress of their country, insomuch that you see the little variations of the Mode in the drapery of the Medal. They would have thought it ridiculous

to have drawn an Emperor of *Rome* in a *Grecian* Cloke or a *Phrygian* Mitre. On the contrary, our modern Medals are full of *Toga's* and *Tunica's*, *Trabea's* and *Paludamentums*, with a multitude of the like antiquated garments, that have not been in fashion these thousand years. You see very often a King of *England* or *France* dressed up like a *Julius Cæsar*. One would think they had a mind to pass themselves upon posterity for *Roman* Emperors. The same observation may run through several customs and religions, that appear in our ancient and modern Coins. Nothing is more usual than to see Allusions to *Roman* customs and ceremonies on the Medals of our own nation. Nay very often they carry the figure of a heathen god. If posterity takes its notions of us from our Medals, they must fancy one of our Kings paid a great devotion to *Minerva*, that another was a professed Worshipper of *Apollo*, or at best that our whole religion was a mixture of Paganism and Christianity. Had the old *Romans* been guilty of the same extravagance, there would have been so great a confusion in their Antiquities, that their Coins would not have had half the uses we now find in them. We ought to look on Medals as so many monuments consigned over to Eternity, that may possibly last when all other memorials of the same Age are worn out or lost. They are a kind of Present that those who are actually in Being make over to such as lie hid within the depths of Futurity. Were they only designed to instruct the three or four succeeding generations, they are in no great danger of being misunderstood: but as they may pass into the hands of a posterity, that lie many removes from us, and

are like to act their part in the world, when its governments, manners and religions may be quite altered; we ought to take a particular care not to make any false reports in them, or to charge them with any Devices that may look doubtful or unintelligible.

I have lately seen, says *Eugenius*, a Medallic history of the present King of *France*. One might expect, methinks, to see the Medals of that nation in the highest perfection, when there is a society pensioned and set apart on purpose for the designing of them.

We will examine them, if you please, says *Philander*, in the light that our foregoing observations have set them: but on this condition that you do not look on the faults I find in them any more than my own private opinion. In the first place then, I think it is impossible to learn from the *French* Medals either the religion, custom, or habits of the *French* nation. You see on some of them the Cross of our Saviour, and on others *Hercules*' his Club. In one you have an Angel, and in another a *Mercury*. I fancy, says *Cynthio*, posterity would be as much puzzled on the religion of *Louis le Grand*, were they to learn it from his Medals, as we are at present on that of *Constantine* the Great. It is certain, says *Philander*, there is the same mixture of Christian and Pagan in their Coins; nor is there a less confusion in their customs. For example, what relation is there between the figure of a Bull, and the planting of a *French* colony in *America*? The *Romans* made use of this type in allusion to one of their own customs at the sending out of a colony. But for the *French*, a Ram, a Hog, or an Elephant, would

would have been every whit as significant an emblem. Then can any thing be more unnatural than to see a King of *France* dressed like an Emperor of *Rome*, with his arms stripped up to the elbows, a Laurel on his head, and a *Cblamys* over his Shoulders? I fancy, says *Eugenius*, the society of Medallists would give you their reasons for what they have done. You yourself allow the Legend to be *Latin*, and why may not the customs and ornaments be of the same country as the language? especially since they are all of them so universally understood by the learned. I own to you, says *Philander*, if they only design to deliver down to posterity the several parts of their Great Monarch's history, it is no matter for the other circumstances of a Medal; but I fancy it would be as great a pleasure and instruction for future ages, to see the Dresses and Customs of their ancestors, as their Buildings and Victories. Besides, I do not think they have always chosen a proper Occasion for a Medal. There is one struck, for example, on the *English* failing in their attempts on *Dunkirk*: when in the last reign they endeavoured to blow up a Fort, and bombard the town. What have the *French* here done to boast of? A Medal however you have with this inscription, DVNKIRKA ILLÆSA. Not to cavil at the two K's in *Dunkirka*, or the impropriety of the word *Illæsa*, the whole Medal, in my opinion, tends not so much to the honour of the *French* as of the *English*,

quos opimus
Fallere et effugere est triumphus.

I could mention a few other faults, or at least what I take for such. But at the same time must be forced to allow, that this Series of Medals is the most perfect of any among the moderns in the beauty of the Work, the aptness of the Device, and the propriety of the Legend. In these and other particulars, the *French* Medals come nearer the ancients than those of any other country, as indeed it is to this nation we are indebted for the best lights that have been given to the whole science in general.

I must not here forget to mention the Medallic history of the Popes, where there are many Coins of an excellent workmanship, as I think they have none of those faults that I have spoken of in the preceding set. They are always *Roman-Catholic* in the Device and in the Legend, which are both of them many times taken out of the holy Scriptures, and therefore not unsuitable to the character of the Prince they represent. Thus when *Innocent XI.* lay under terrible apprehensions of the *French* King, he put out a Coin, that on the reverse of it had a ship tossed on the waves to represent the Church. Before it, was the figure of our Saviour walking on the waters, and *St. Peter* ready to sink at his feet. The inscription, if I remember, was in *Latin*. *Help Lord, or else I perish.* This puts me in mind, says *Cynthio*, of a Pasquinade, that at the same time was fixed up at *Rome*. *Ad Galli cantum Petrus flet.* But methinks, under this head of the figures on ancient and modern Coins, we might expect to hear your opinion on the difference that appears in the Workmanship of each. You must know then, says *Philander*, that till about the end of the third Century,

tury, when there was a general decay in all the arts of designing, I do not remember to have seen the head of a *Roman* Emperor drawn with a full face. They always appear in *profil*, to use a *French* term of art, which gives us the view of a head, that, in my opinion, has something in it very majestic, and at the same time suits best with the dimensions of a Medal. Besides that it shows the nose and eyebrows, with the several prominencies and fallings in of the features, much more distinctly than any other kind of figure. In the lower Empire you have abundance of broad *Gothic* faces, like so many full Moons on the side of a Coin. Among the moderns too, we have of both sorts, though the finest are made after the antique. In the next place, you find the figures of many ancient Coins rising up in a much more beautiful *relief* than those on the modern. This too is a beauty that fell with the grandeur of the *Roman* Emperors, so that you see the face sinking by degrees in the several declensions of the Empire, till about *Constantine's* time it lies almost even with the surface of the Medal. After this it appears so very plain and uniform, that one would think the Coiner look'd on the flatness of a figure as one of the greatest beauties in Sculpture. I fancy, says *Eugenius*, the Sculptors of that age had the same relish as a *Greek* Priest that was buying some religious pictures at *Venice*. Among others he was shown a noble piece of *Titian*. The Priest having well survey'd it, was very much scandalized at the extravagance of the *relief*, as he termed it. You know, says he, our religion forbids all idolatry: We admit of no Images but such as are drawn on a smooth surface:

face: The figure you have here shown me, stands so much out to the eye, that I would no sooner suffer it in my Church than a Statue. I could recommend your *Greek* Priests, says *Philander*, to abundance of celebrated Painters on this side of the *Alps* that would not fail to please him. We must own however, that the figures on several of our modern Medals are raised and rounded to a very great perfection. But if you compare them in this particular with the most finished among the ancients, your men of art declare universally for the latter.

Cynthio and *Eugenius*, though they were well pleased with *Philander's* discourse, were glad however to find it at an end: for the Sun began to gather strength upon them, and had pierced the shelter of their walks in several places. *Philander* had no sooner done talking, but he grew sensible of the heat himself, and immediately proposed to his friends the retiring to his lodgings, and getting a thicker shade over their heads. They both of them very readily closed with the proposal, and by that means give me an opportunity of finishing my Dialogue.



THREE SETS OF
MEDALS

Illustrated by the
ANCIENT POETS,

In the foregoing DIALOGUES.

decipit
Frons prima multos ; rara mens intelligit
Quod interiore condidit cura angulo. Phædr.

Multo poetarum veniet manus, Auxilio quæ
Sit mihi ——— Hor.

THESE

MEMOIRS

Illustrated by the

ANCIENT POETS,

in the foregoing DICTIONARY

And

From private sources, from a more intelligent

and more extensive collection of MSS.

By the Author of the former, and by the

Editor.

The First Series.

THE

FIRST SERIES.

Vol. III.



The FIRST SERIES.

1. VIRTUTI AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Domitian*.
2. HONOS ET VIRTUS. Reverse of *Galba*.
3. CONCORDIA AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Sabina*.
4. PAX ORBIS TERRARVM. Reverse of *Otho*.
5. ABVNDANTIA AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Gordianus Pius*.
- 6, 7. FIDES EXERCITUS. Reverse of *Helio-
gabalus*.
8. SPES AVGVSTA. Reverse of *Claudius*.
9. SECURITAS PVBLICA. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
10. PVDICITIA. S. C. Reverse of *Faustina Junior*.
11. PIETAS AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Faustina Senior*.
12. AEQVITAS AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Vitellius*.
13. AETERNITAS. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
14. SAECVLVM AVREVM. Reverse of *Adrian*.
15. FELIX TEMPORUM REPARATIO. Reverse of *Constantine*.
16. AETERNITAS AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
17. AETERNITAS. S. C. Reverse of *Antonine*.
18. VICTORIA AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Nero*.
19. SARMATIA DEVICTA, A Victory. Reverse of *Constantine*.
20. LIBERTAS PVBLICA. S. C. Reverse of *Galba*.

I.



2.



H 2

MEDALS. Series I. 171

THE FIRST SERIES.



1. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of
 2. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Ulpia.
 3. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Salina.
 4. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Otho.
 5. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of
 6. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Heli-
 7. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Claudius.
 8. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of

9. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 10. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 11. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 12. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.

13. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.



14. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 15. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 16. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 17. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 18. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 19. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.
 20. AVGVSTVS PATER. C. Reverse of Faustina Julia.

3.



4.



H 3

3



4



H 3

MEDALS. *Series I.* 175

5.



6, 7.



H 4



8.



9.



H 5

8.



9.



H 2

10.



11.



10.



11.



MEDALS. *Series I.* 181

12.



13.



12.

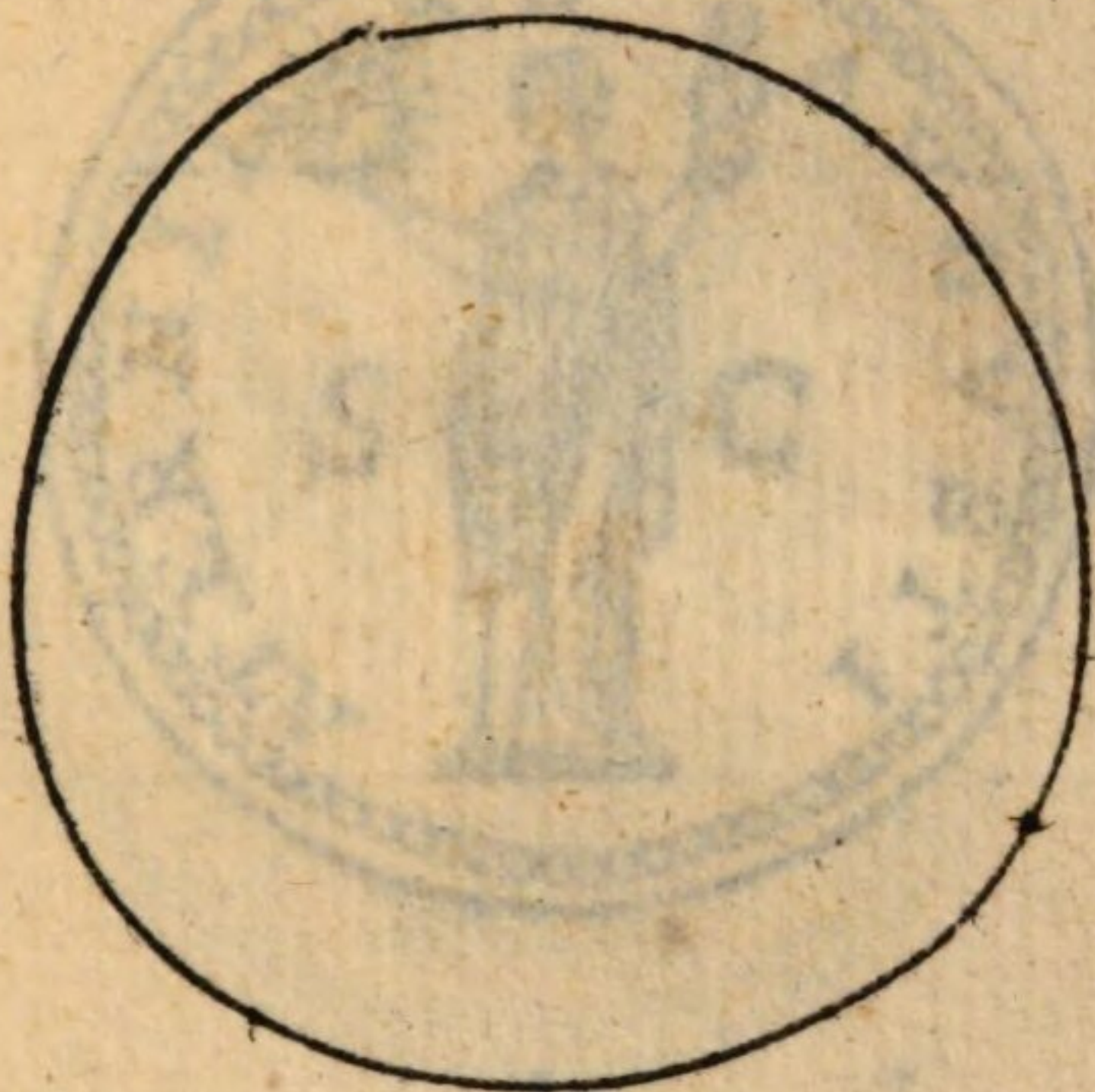


13.



MEDALS. *Series I.* 183

14.

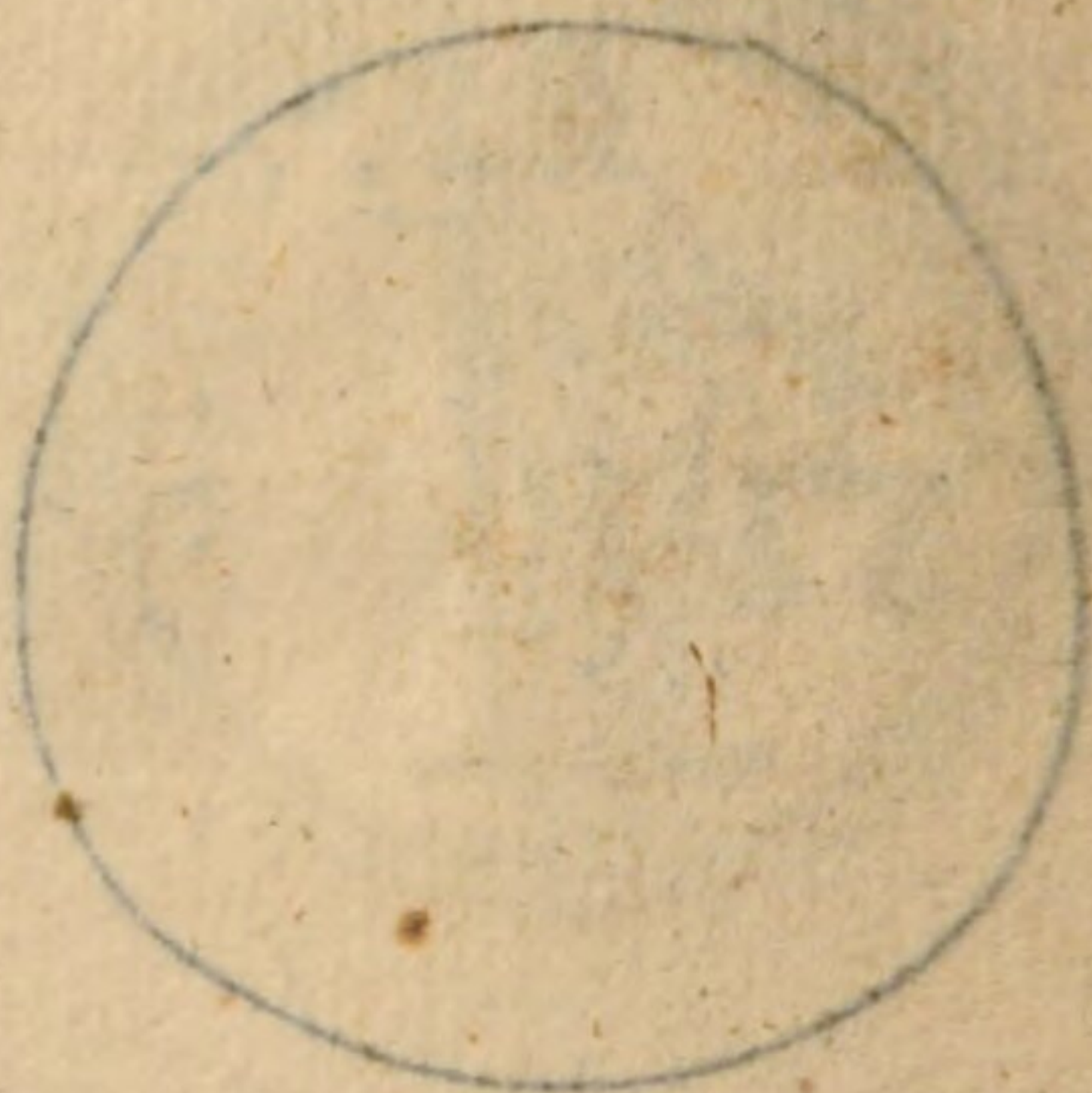


15.



MEDALS Series I. 182

14



15



MEDALS. *Series I.* 185

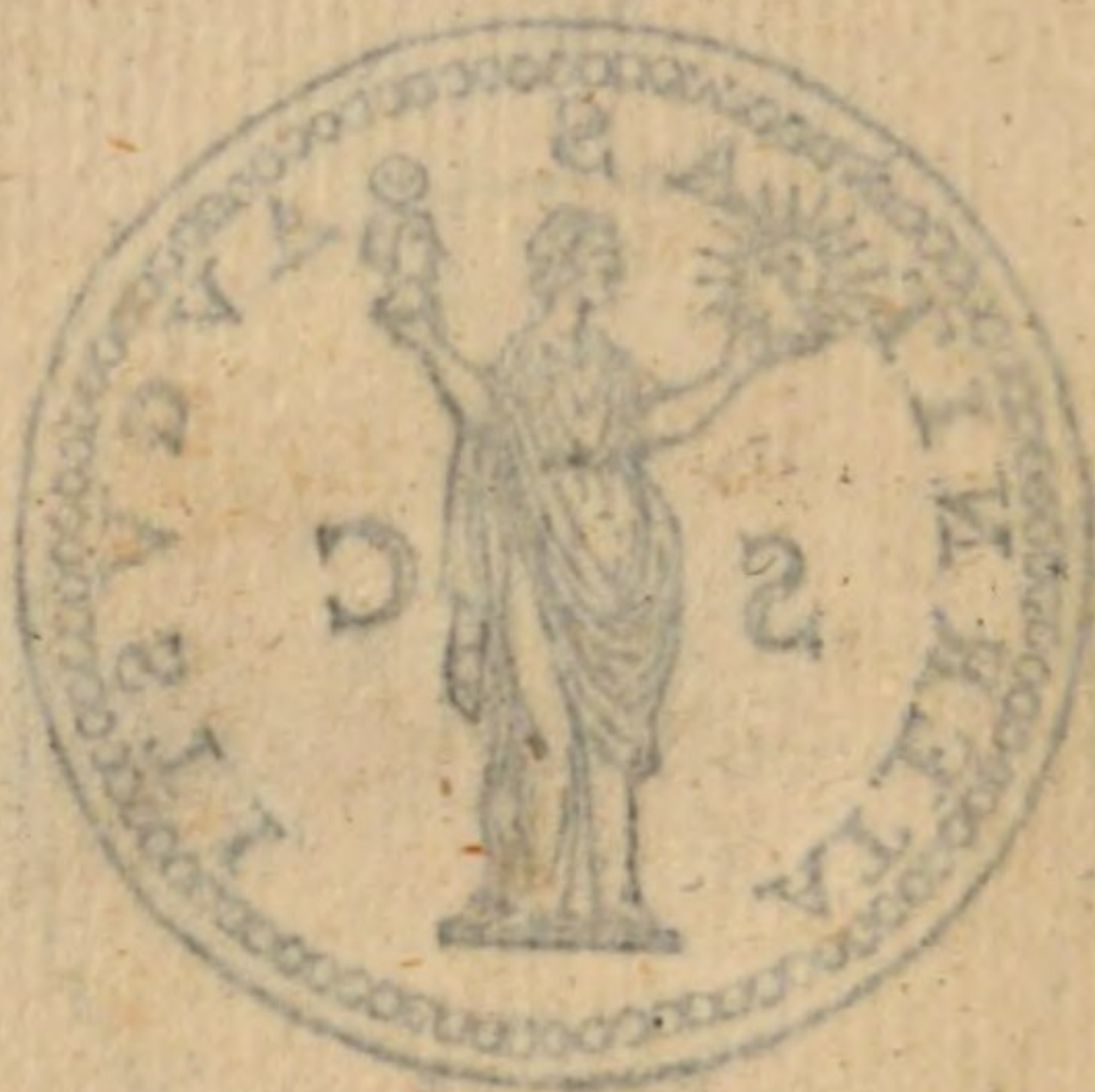
16.



17.



16



17



MEDALS. *Series I.* 187

18.



19.





MEDALS. *Series I.* 189

20.



SECOND SERIES.

THE

MEADALS. Series I. 189

20.



THE

The Second Series

1. FELICITATI AVG. COS. III. P. S. C.
Reverse of Hadrian.
 2. PONTIF. MAX. TR. POT. PP. COS. II.
P. N. R. S. C. Reverse of Constantine.
 3. S. C. Reverse of Hadrian.
 4. S. P. Q. R. OPTES SERVATOS.
Reverse of Hadrian.
-

5. Reverse of Hadrian.
6. FIDES PVBLICA Reverse of Trajan.
7. PRATOR RICHPT. Reverse of Constantine.
8. FELICITATIS S. C. Reverse of Hadrian.
9. NERO CLAVS. Reverse of Constantine.
10. TAVIA. A. V. Reverse of Constantine.
11. ORIENTIS. A. V. Reverse of Hadrian.
12. Reverse of Constantine.
13. CLORIA EXERCITVS. Reverse of Hadrian.
14. PRINCIPALIVS. S. C. Reverse of Constantine.
15. M. CAIO L. VETTIVS. H. VIR. LEG.

THE
SECOND SERIES.

16. TR. POT. N. P. III. COS. III. E. C. Re.
Reverse of Hadrian.
 17. PAX AVG. S. C. Reverse of Hadrian.
-

18. Reverse of Hadrian.
19. DE GERMANIS. Reverse of Hadrian.
20. IMP. VI. COS. III. P. S. C. Reverse of Hadrian.
21. DE PARMATIS. Reverse of Hadrian.
22. TR. POT. N. P. II. COS. II. Reverse of Hadrian.
23. DIVVS AVGVSTVS PATR. COS. II. under
Vespasian.
24. COS. III. S. C. Reverse of Hadrian.

The SECOND SERIES.

1. FELICITATI AVG. COS. III. P. P. S. C.
Reverse of *Hadrian*.
2. PONTIF. MAX. TR. POT. PP. COS. II.
3. P. N. R. S. C. Reverse of *Claudius*.
4. S. C. Reverse of *Augustus*.
5. S. P. Q. R. P. P. OB CIVES SERVATOS.
Reverse of *Caligula*.
6. Reverse of *Tiberius*.
7. FIDES PVBLICA. Reverse of *Titus*.
8. PRAETOR RECEPT. Reverse of *Claudius*.
9. FECVNDITAS S. C. Reverse of *Julia Augusta*.
10. NERO CLAV. CAESAR. IMP. ET OCTAVIA. AVGUST. F. Reverse of *Claudius*.
11. ORIENS AVG. Reverse of *Aurelian*.
12. Reverse of *Commodus*.
13. GLORIA EXERCITVS, E. S. I. S. } Reverse of
14. PRINCIPI IVVENTVTIS. S. C. } *Constantine*.
15. M. CATO. L. VETTIACVS. II. VIR. LEG.
IV. LEG. VI. LEG. X. C. C. A. Reverse of
Tiberius.
16. TR. P. VII. IMP. III. COS. V. P. P. S. C. Reverse of *Trajan*.
17. TR. POT. V. IMP. III. COS. II. S. C. Reverse of *Lucius Verus*.
18. PAX. AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Vespasian*.
19. IMP. VIII. COS. III. P. P. S. C.
DE GERMANIS ————
20. IMP. VIII. COS. III. P. P. S. C.
DE SARMATIS. ———— } Reverse of *Marcus Aurelius*.
21. Reverse of *Trajan*.
22. TR. POT. XIII. P. P. COS. II. Reverse of *M. Aurelius*.
23. DIVVS AVGVSTVS PATER. Coin'd under *Tiberius*.
24. COS. III. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.

MEDALS. *Series II.* 193

I.



2.



MR. DALLS, JUNR II. 183

RECEIVED BY THE
OFFICE OF THE
TREASURY DEPT. OF THE
UNITED STATES



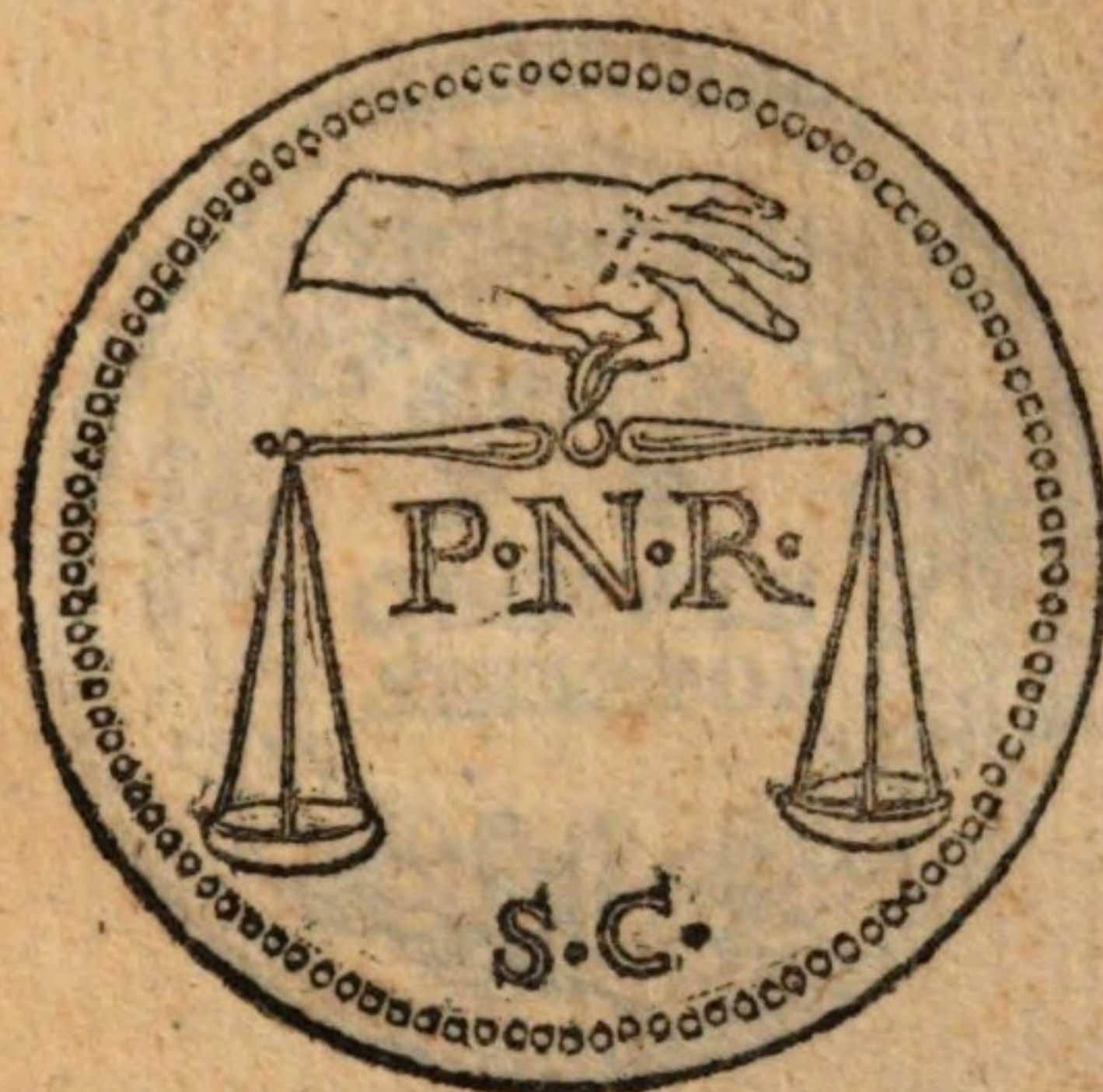
PAID TO THE
ORDER OF THE
TREASURY DEPT. OF THE
UNITED STATES



PAID TO THE
ORDER OF THE
TREASURY DEPT. OF THE
UNITED STATES

MEDALS. *Series II.* 195

3.



4.



I 2

3.



4.

5.



6.



13



7.



8.



I 4

MEDALS. Part II. 199



3



4

9.



10.



I 5

MEDALS. 2nd H. 201

9.



10.



11.

11.



12.

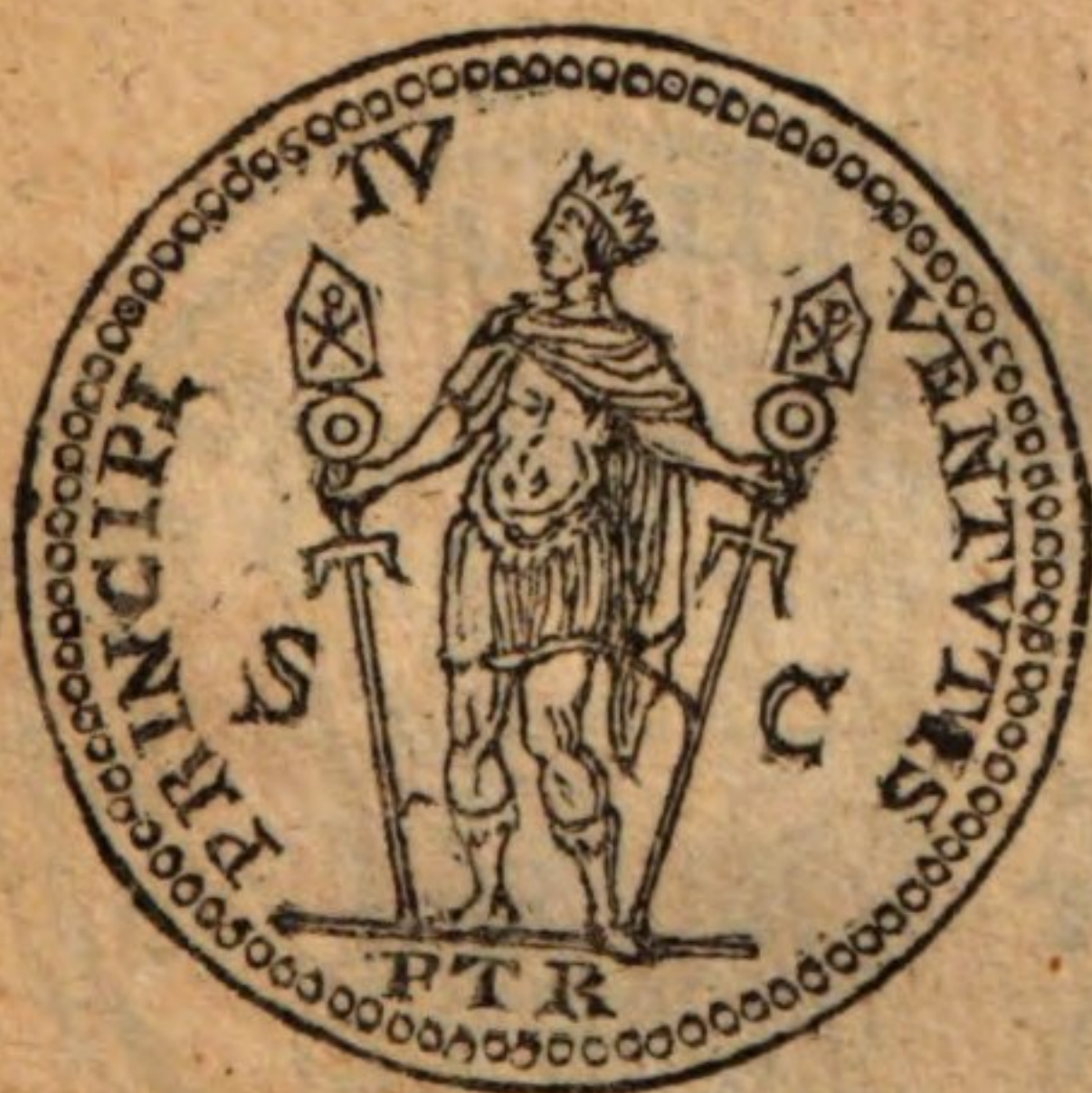




13.



14.

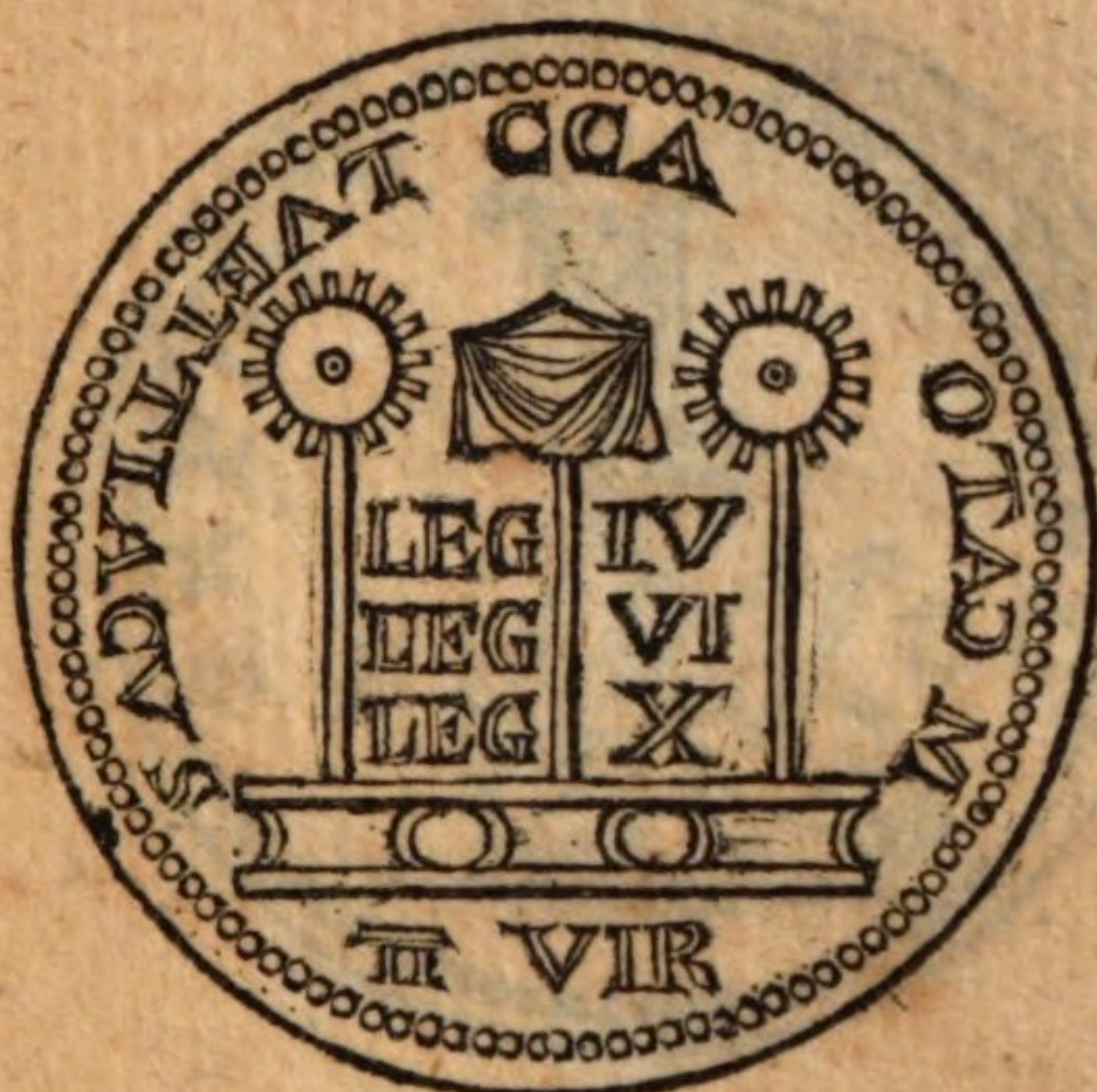


MEDALS. Ser. II. 203

18



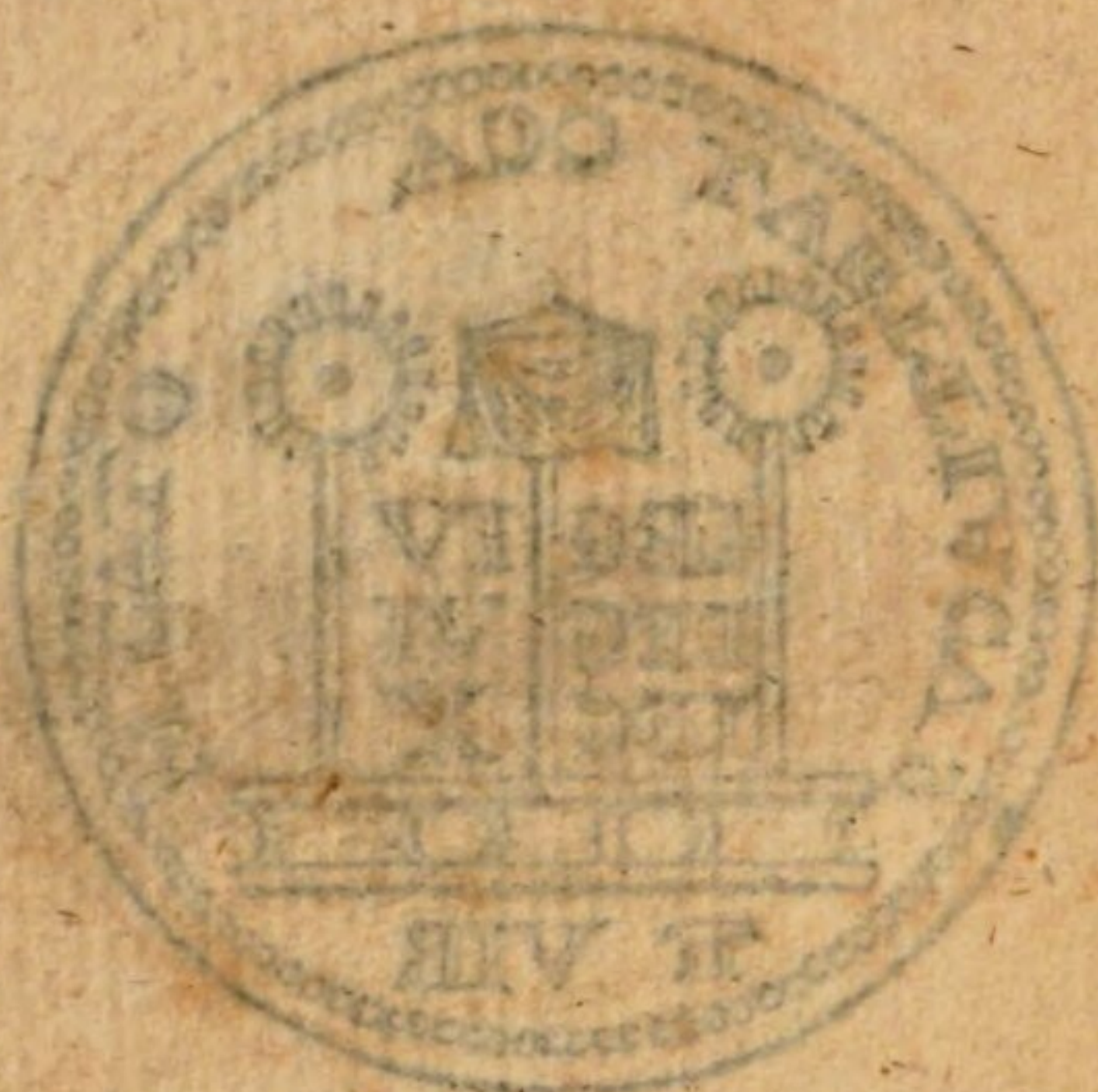
15.



16.



12



17.



18.



17



18



19.



20.



MEDALS 2nd H. 111

10



10



21.



22.



12.



13.



23.



24.



23.



24.



THE THIRD SERIES.

1. FELIX ADVENT. AVO. O. IN. PEN.

2. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

3. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

4. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

5. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

6. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

7. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

8. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

9. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

10. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

11. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

12. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

13. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

14. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

15. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

16. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

17. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

18. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

19. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

20. AFRICA. S. C. Revue of Africa.

VOL. III.

K

The THIRD SERIES.

1. FELIX ADVENT. AVG. G. NN. PEN.
Reverse of *Dioclesian*.
2. AFRICA. S. C. Reverse of *Septimius Severus*.
3. AFRICA. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
4. AEGIPTOS. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
5. MAVRETANIA. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
6. HISPANIA. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
7. ADVENTVI AVG. GALLIAE. S. C.
Reverse of *Adrian*.
8. ITALIA. S. C. Reverse of *Marcus Antoninus*.
9. ROMA. S. C. Reverse of *Nero*.
10. RESTITVTORI ACHAIAE. Reverse of
Adrian.
11. BRITANNIA. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
12. RESTITVTORI SICILIAE. S. C. Re-
verse of *Adrian*.
13. IVDEA CAPTA. S. C. } Reverse of
14. VICTORIA AVGVSTI. S. C. } *Vespasian*.
15. PARTHIA. S. C. COS. II. Reverse of *An-*
toninus Pius.
16. ANTIOCHIA.
17. ΘΥΑΤΕΙΡΗΝΩΝΚ. C ΜΥΡΝ. ΣΤΡ. Τ.
ΦΑΒ. ΑΛ. ΑΠΟΛΛΙΝΑΡΙΟΥ. Reverse
of *Marcus Aurelius*.
18. ARAB. ADQ. S. P. Q. R. OPTIMO PRIN-
CIP. S. C. Reverse of *Trajan*.

I.



2.



K 2

MEDALS. Series III. 219

1.

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN

THE IX ADVANCE AUG. C. NN. TEN



2.



3.

3.



4.



K 3

3.



4.



K 3

5.



6.



K 4



7.



8.



K 5

7.



8.



9.

9.



10.



9.



10.



II.



12.



II.



12.



13.



14.



13.



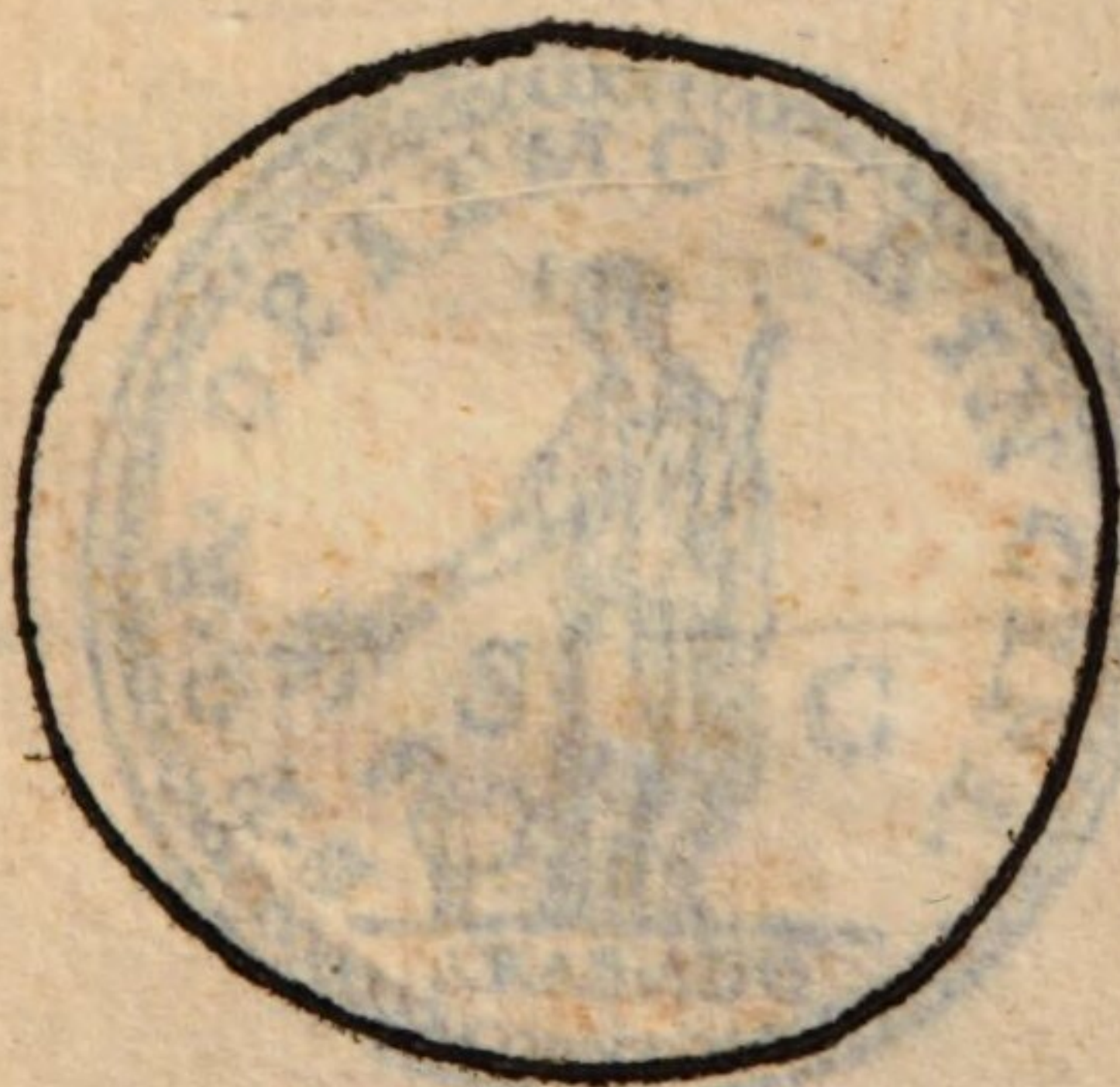
14.



15.



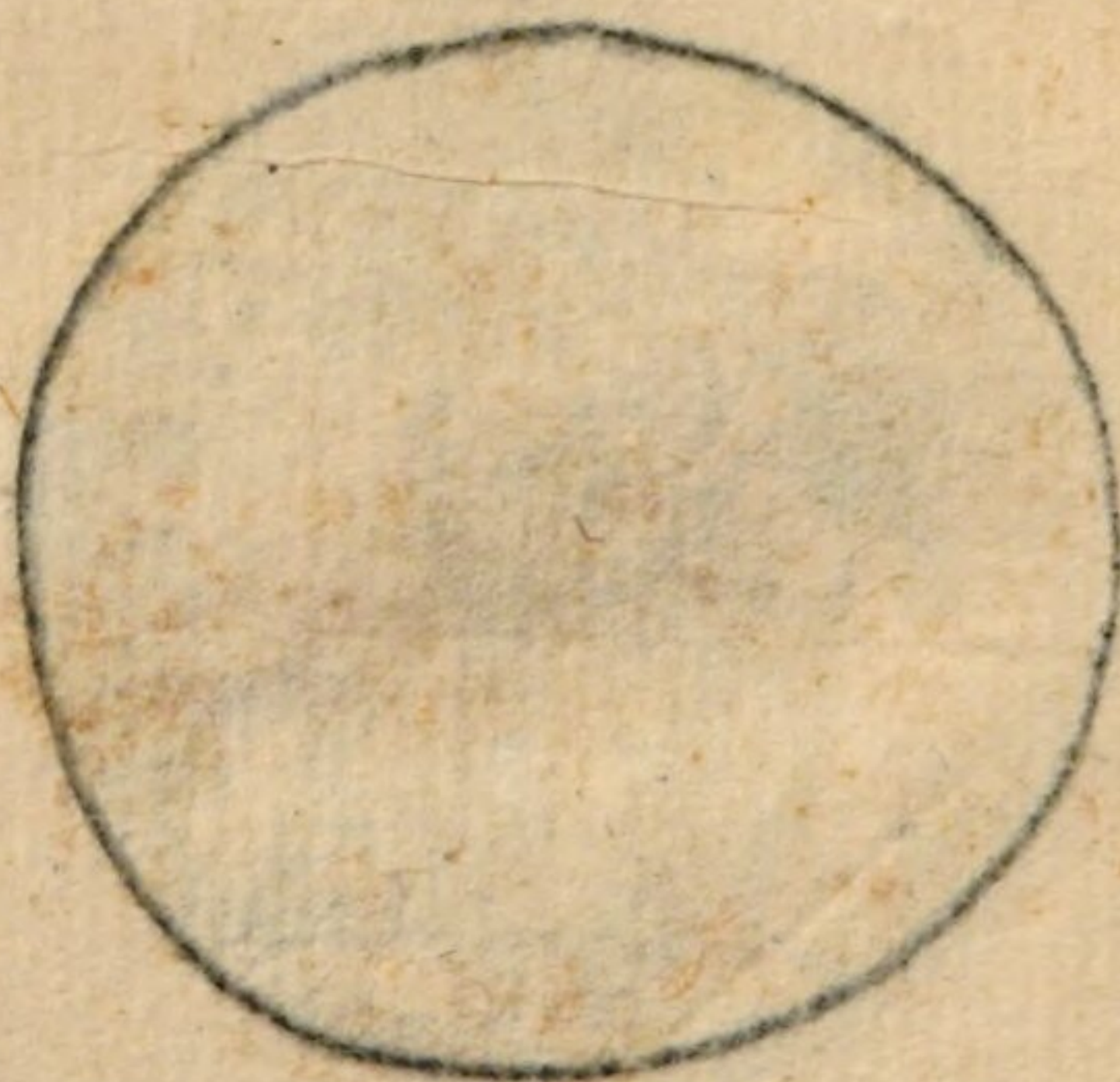
16.



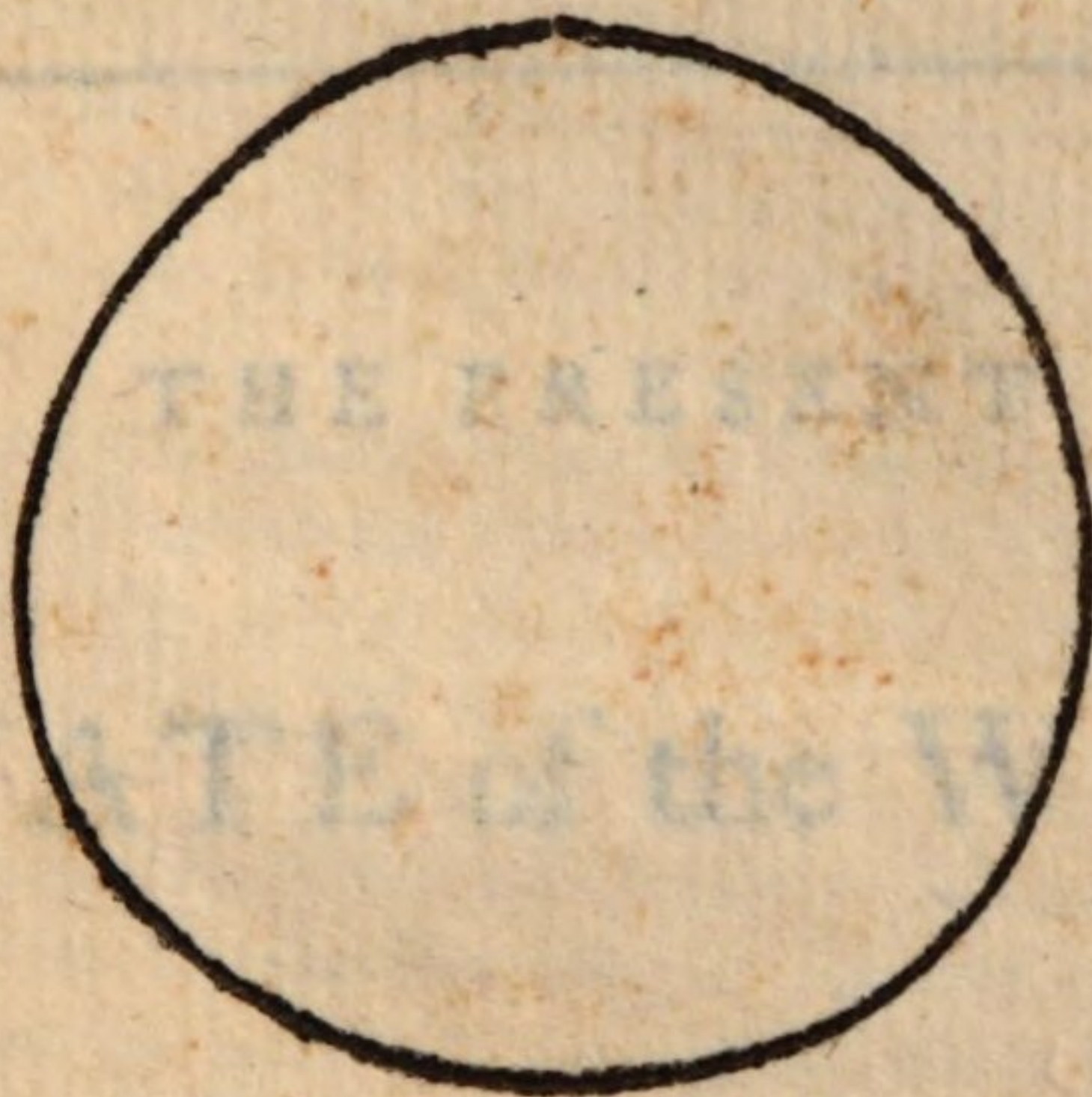
12.



16.



17.



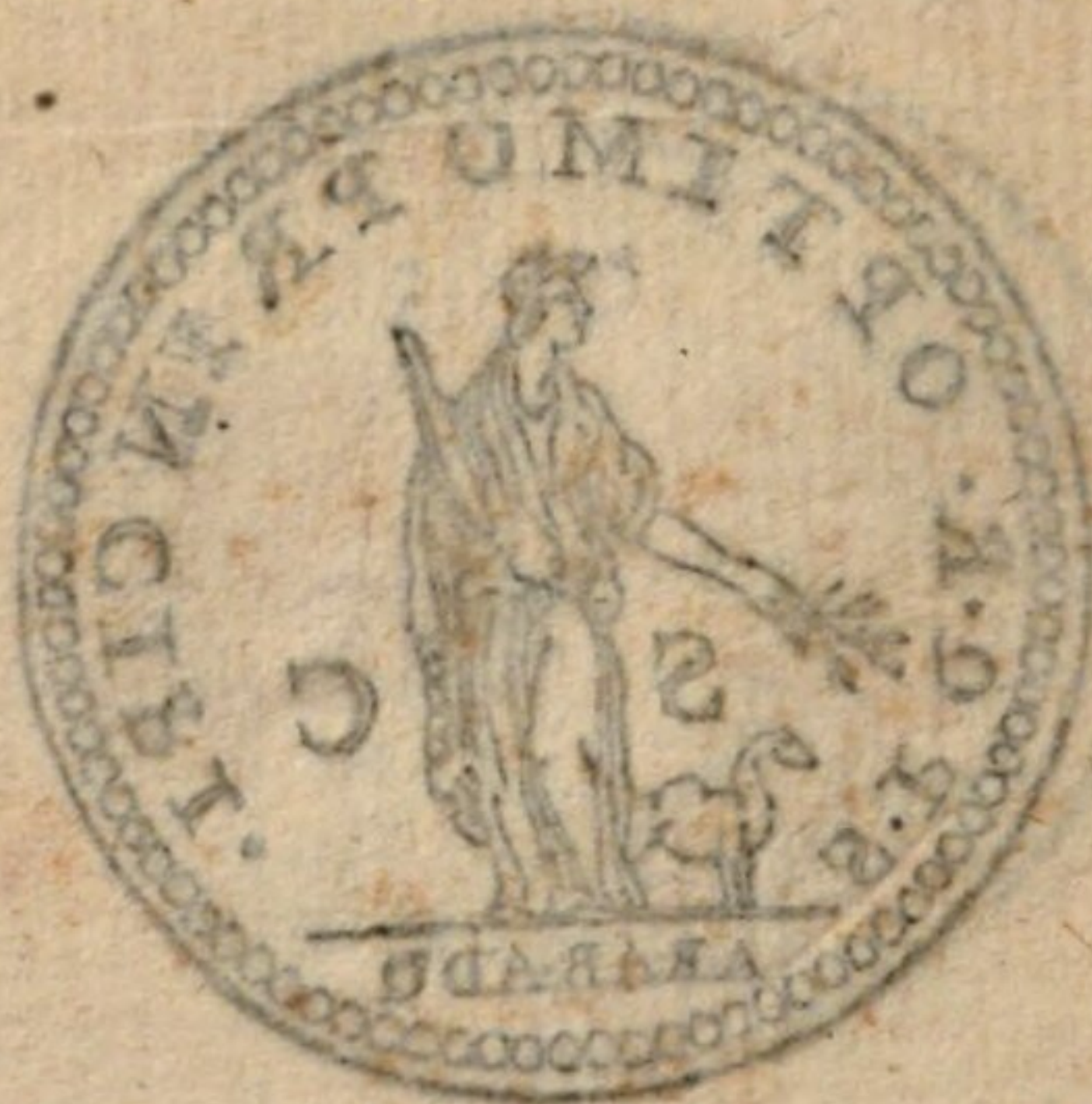
18.



17.



18.



PREFACE

THE PRESENT
STATE of the WAR,
AND THE
Necessity of an AUGMENTATION,
considered.

THE PRESENT

STATE of the WAR,

AND THE

Necessity of an AUGMENTATION,
considered.



P R E F A C E.

THE Author of the following Essay has endeavoured to draw into one continued scheme the whole state of the present war, and the methods that appear to him the most proper for bringing it to a happy conclusion.

After having considered that the French are the constant and most dangerous enemies to the British nation, and that the danger from them is now greater than ever, and will still increase till their present Union with Spain be broken, he sets forth the several advantages which this Union has already given France, and taken from Great-Britain, in relation to the West-Indies, the woollen manufacture, the trade of the Levant, and the naval power of the two nations.

He shews how these Advantages will still rise higher after a peace, notwithstanding our present conquests, with new additions, should be confirmed to us, as well because the monarchy of Spain would not be weakened by such concessions, as because no Guarantee could be found sufficient to secure them to us. For which reasons he lays it down as a fixt Rule, that no peace is to be made without an entire disunion of the French and Spanish Monarchies.

That this may be brought about, he endeavours to prove from the progress we have already made toward it, and the successes we have purchased in the present war, which are very considerable if well pursued, but of no effect if we acquiesce in them.

In order to complete this disunion in which we have gone so far, he would not have us rely upon exhausting the French Treasury, Attempts on the Spanish Indies,

P R E F A C E.

Indies, Descents on France, but chiefly upon out-numbering them in troops, France being already drained of her best supplies, and the confederates masters of much greater forces for multitude and strength, both in men and horse, and provided with Generals of greater fame and abilities.

He then considers the wrong measures we have hitherto taken in making too small levies after a successful campaign, in regulating their number by that of the enemies forces, and hiring them of our confederates; shewing at the same time the inconveniences we suffer from such hired troops, and several advantages we might receive from employing those of our own nation.

He further recommends this augmentation of our forces, to prevent the keeping up a standing body of them in times of peace, to enable us to make an impression on the Enemy in the present posture of the war, and to secure ourselves against a Prince, who is now at the head of a powerful army, and has not yet declared himself.

In the last place, he answers by several considerations those two popular objections, That we furnish more towards the war than the rest of the Allies, and That we are not able to contribute more than we do already.

These are the most material heads of the following essay, in which there are many other subordinate reflexions that naturally grow out of so copious a subject.

November 1707.

T H E



THE PRESENT
STATE of the WAR,

AND
The Necessity of an Augmenta-
tion considered.

THE *French* are certainly the most implacable, and the most dangerous enemies of the *British* nation. Their form of government, their religion, their jealousy of the *British* power, as well as their prosecutions of commerce, and pursuits of universal Monarchy, will fix them for ever in their animosities and aversions towards us, and make them catch at all opportunities of subverting our constitution, destroying our religion, ruining our trade, and sinking the figure which we make among the nations of *Europe*: Not to mention the par-

VOL .III,

L

ticular

ticular ties of honour that lie on their present King to impose on us a Prince, who must prove fatal to our country if he ever reigns over us.

As we are thus in a natural state of war, if I may so call it, with the *French* nation; it is our misfortune, that they are not only the most inveterate, but most formidable of our enemies; and have the greatest power, as well as the strongest inclination, to ruin us. No other state equals them in the force of their fleets and armies, in the nearness and conveniency of their situation, and in the number of friends and well-wishers, which, it is to be feared, they have among us.

For these reasons, our wars with *France* have always affected us in our most tender interests, and concerned us more than those we have had with any other nation; but I may venture to say, this Kingdom was never yet engaged in a war of so great consequence, as that which now lies upon our hands. Our All is at stake, and irretrievably lost, if we fail of success. At other times, if a war ended in a dishonourable peace, or with equal loss, we could comfort ourselves with the hopes of a more favourable juncture, that might set the balance right, or turn it to our advantage. We had still the prospect of forming the same alliance, or perhaps strengthening it with new confederacies, and by that means of trying our fortune a second time, in case the injustice or ambition of the enemy forced us into the field. At present, if we make a drawn game of it, or procure but moderate advantages, we are in a condition which every *British* heart must tremble at the thought of. There are no
second

second trials, no wars in reserve, no knew schemes of alliance to which we can have recourse. Should the *French* King be able to bear down such an united force as now makes head against him, at a time when *Spain* affords him no greater assistance; what will he do when the trade of the *Levant* lies at his mercy; when the whole kingdom of *Spain* is supplied with his manufactures, and the wealth of the *Indies* flows into his coffers; and, what is yet worse, when this additional strength must arise in all its particulars from a proportionable decay in the States that now make war upon him? It is no wonder therefore that our late King of glorious memory, who, by the confession of his greatest enemies, was a Prince that perfectly understood the interest of *Europe*, should in his last speech recommend to his Parliament the declaring war against *France* in those memorable words: *You have yet an opportunity, by God's blessing, to secure to you and your posterity the quiet enjoyment of your religion and liberties, if you are not wanting to yourselves, but will exert the ancient vigour of the English nation: but I tell you plainly, my opinion is, if you do not lay hold on this occasion, you have no reason to hope for another.*

We have already a dreadful proof of the increase of power that accrues to *France* from its conjunction with *Spain*. So expensive a war as that which the *French* Monarchy hath been carrying on in so many and so remote parts at once, must long since have drained and exhausted all its substance, had there not been several secret springs, that swelled their treasury from time to time, in proportion as the war has sunk it. The

King's coffers have been often reduced to the lowest ebb, but have still been seasonably refreshed by frequent and unexpected supplies from the *Spanish America*. We hear indeed of the arrival but of very few ships from those parts; but as in every vessel there is stowage for immense treasures, when the cargo is pure Bullion, or merchandise of as great a value: so we find by experience they have had such prodigious sums of money conveyed to them by these secret channels, that they have been enabled to pay more numerous armies, than they ever had on foot before; and that at a time when their trade fails in all its other branches, and is distressed by all the arts and contrivances of their neighbouring nations. During the last four years, by a modest computation, there have been brought into *Brest* above six millions of pounds sterling in bullion. What then shall we suppose wou'd be the effect of this correspondence with *America*, might the wealth of those parts come to them on squadrons of men of war, and fleets of galleons? if these little by-currents, that creep into the country by stealth, have so great a force, how shall we stem the whole torrent, when it breaks in upon us with its full violence? and this certainly will be our case, unless we find a means to dissolve the union between *France* and *Spain*. I have dwelt the longer on this consideration, because the present war hath already furnished us with the experiment, and sensibly convinced us of the increase of power, which *France* has received from its intercourse with the *Spanish West-Indies*.

As there are many who look upon every thing
which

which they do not actually see and feel as bare probability and speculation, I shall only touch on those other reasons of which we have already had some experience, for our preventing this coalition of interests and designs in the two monarchies.

The Woollen manufacture is the *British* strength, the staple commodity and proper growth of our country; if this fails us, our trade and estates must sink together, and all the cash of the nation be consumed on foreign merchandize. The *French* at present gain very much upon us in this great article of our trade, and since the accession of the *Spanish* monarchy, supply with cloth, of their own making, the very best mart we had in *Europe*. And what a melancholy prospect have we, if ever a peace gives them leave to enrich their manufacture with mixtures of *Spanish* wool, to multiply the hands employed in it, to improve themselves in all the niceties of the art, and to vend their wares in those places where was the greatest consumption of our woollen works, and the most considerable gain for the *British* merchant? Notwithstanding our many seasonable recruits from *Portugal* and our plantations, we already complain of our want of bullion; and must at last be reduced to the greatest exigencies, if this great source be dried up, and our traffick with *Spain* continue under its present discouragement.

The trade of the *Levant* must likewise flourish or decay in our hands, as we are friends or enemies of the *Spanish* monarchy. The late conquest of *Naples* will very little alter the case, though *Sicily* should follow the fate of her sister kingdom. The *Strait's* mouth is the key of the

Levant, and will be always in the possession of those who are Kings of *Spain*. We may only add, that the same causes which straiten the *British* commerce, will naturally enlarge the *French*; and that the naval force of either nation will thrive or languish in the same degree as their commerce gathers or loses strength. And if so powerful and populous a nation as that of *France* become superior to us by sea, our whole is lost, and we are no more a people. The consideration of so narrow a channel betwixt us, of such numbers of regular troops on the enemies side, of so small a standing force on our own, and that too in a country destitute of all such forts and strong places as might stop the progress of a victorious army, hath something in it so terrifying, that one does not care for setting it in its proper light. Let it not therefore enter into the heart of any one that hath the least zeal for his religion, or love of liberty, that hath any regard either to the honour or safety of his country, or a well-wisher for his friends or posterity, to think of a peace with *France*, till the *Spanish* monarchy be entirely torn from it, and the house of *Bourbon* disabled from ever giving the law to *Europe*.

Let us suppose that the *French* King would grant us the most advantageous terms we can desire; without the separation of the two monarchies they must infallibly end in our destruction. Should he secure to us all our present acquisitions; should he add two or three frontier-towns to what we have already in *Flanders*; should he join the kingdoms of *Sicily* and *Sardinia* to *Milan* and *Naples*; should he leave King *Charles* in the peaceable possession of *Catalonia*; should

Should he make over to *Great Britain* the town and harbour of *Cadiz*, as well as that of *Gibraltar*, and at the same time resign his Conquests in *Portugal*: it would all be of no effect towards the common safety of *Europe*, while the bulk of the *Spanish* continent and the riches of *America* remain in the possession of the *Bourbon* family.

Boccalini when he weighs the States of *Europe* in his political balance, after having laid *France* in one scale, throws *Spain* into the other, which wanted but very little of being a counter-poise. The *Spaniards* upon this, says he, begun to promise themselves the honour of the balance, reckoning that if *Spain* of itself weighed so well, they could not fail of success when the several parts of the monarchy were lumped in the same scale. Their surprise was very great when upon the throwing in of *Naples* they saw the scale rise, and was greater still when they found that *Milan* and *Flanders* had the same effect. The truth of it is, these parts of the *Spanish* monarchy are rather for ornament than strength. They furnish out Vice-royalties for the *Grande*s, and posts of honour for the noble families; but in a time of war are incumbrances to the main body of the kingdom, and leave it naked and exposed by the great number of hands they draw from it to their defence. Should we therefore continue in the possession of what we have already made ourselves masters, with such additions as have been mentioned, we should have little more than the excrescencies of the *Spanish* monarchy. The strength of it will still join itself to *France*, and grow the closer to it by its disunion from the rest. And in this case the advantages which must arise to that people from their intimate al-

liance with the remaining part of the *Spanish* dominions, would in a very few years not only repair all the damages they have sustained in the present war, but fill the kingdom with more riches than it hath yet had in its most flourishing periods.

The *French* King hath often entered on several expensive projects, on purpose to dissipate the wealth that is continually gathering in his coffers in times of peace. He hath employed immense sums on architecture, gardening, water-works, painting, statuary, and the like, to distribute his treasures among his people, as well as to humour his pleasures and his ambition; but if he once engrosses the commerce of the *Spanish Indies*, whatever quantities of gold and silver stagnate in his private coffers, there will be still enough to carry on the circulation among his subjects. By this means in a short space of time he may heap up greater wealth than all the Princes of *Europe* joined together; and in the present constitution of the world, wealth and power are but different names for the same thing. Let us therefore suppose that after eight or ten years of peace, he hath a mind to infringe any of his treaties, or invade a neighbouring State; to revive the pretensions of *Spain* upon *Portugal*, or attempt the taking those places which were granted us for our security; what resistance, what opposition can we make to so formidable an enemy? Should the same alliance rise against him that is now in war with him, what could we hope for from it, at a time when the States engaged in it will be comparatively weakened, and the enemy who is now able to keep them at a stand, will have received so many new accessions of strength? But

But I think it is not to be imagined that in such a conjuncture as we here suppose, the same confederates, or any other of equal force, could be prevailed upon to join their arms, and endeavour at the pulling down so exorbitant a power. Some might be brought into his interests by money, others drawn over by fear, and those that are liable to neither of these impressions, might not think their own interest so much concerned as in the present war; or if any appeared in a disposition to enter into such a confederacy, they might be crushed separately before they could concert measures for their mutual defence.

The keeping together of the present alliance can be ascribed to nothing else but the clear and evident conviction which every member of it is under, that if it should once break without having had its effect, they can never hope for another opportunity of reuniting, or of prevailing by all the joint efforts of such an union. Let us therefore agree on this as a fixt rule, and an inviolable maxim, never to lay down our arms against *France*, till we have utterly disjoined her from the *Spanish* monarchy. Let this be the first step of a public treaty, the basis of a general peace.

Had the present war indeed run against us, and all our attacks upon the enemy been vain, it might look like a degree of frenzy, or a mixture of obstinacy and despair, to be determined on so impracticable an undertaking. But on the contrary, we have already done a great part of our work, and are come within view of the end that we have been so long driving at. We

remain victorious in all the seats of war. In *Flanders* we have got into our hands several open countries, rich towns, and fortified places. We have driven the enemy out of all his alliances, dispossessed him of his strong holds, and ruined his allies in *Germany*. We have not only recovered what the beginning of the war had taken from us, but possessed ourselves of the kingdom of *Naples*, the dutchy of *Milan*, and the avenue of *France* in *Italy*. The *Spanish* war hath given us a haven for our ships, and the most populous and wealthy province of that kingdom. In short, we have taken all the outlying parts of the *Spanish* monarchy, and made impressions upon the very heart of it. We have beaten the *French* from all their advanced posts in *Europe*, and driven them into their last intrenchments. One vigorous push on all sides, one general assault will force the enemy to cry out for quarter, and surrender themselves at discretion. Another *Blenheim* or *Ramillies* will make the confederates masters of their own terms, and arbitrators of a peace.

But notwithstanding the advantages already gained are very considerable if we pursue them, they will be of no effect unless we improve them towards the carrying of our main point. The enemy staggers; if you follow your blow, he falls at your feet; but if you allow him respite, he will recover his strength, and come upon you with greater fury. We have given him several repeated wounds that have enfeebled him, and brought him low; but they are such as time will heal, unless you take advantage from his present weakness to redouble your attacks upon him. It was a celebrated
part

part in *Cæsar's* character, and what comet home to our present purpose, that he thought nothing at all was done, while any thing remained undone. In short, we have been tugging a great while against the stream, and have almost weathered our point; a stretch or two more will do the work; but if instead of that we slacken our arms, and drop our oars, we shall be hurried back in a moment to the place from whence we first set out.

After having seen the necessity of an entire separation of the kingdoms of *France* and *Spain*, our subject naturally leads us into the consideration of the most proper means for effecting it.

We have a great while flattered ourselves with the prospect of reducing *France* to our own terms by the want of money among the people, and the exigencies of the public treasury; but have been still disappointed by the great sums imported from *America*, and the many new expedients which the Court hath found out for its relief. A long consumptive war is more likely to break the grand alliance, than disable *France* from maintaining sufficient armies to oppose it. An arbitrary government will never want money so long as the people have it; and so active a people will always have it, whilst they can send what merchandises they please to *Mexico* and *Peru*. The *French* since their alliance with *Spain* keep thirty ships in constant motion between the western ports of *France* and the south seas of *America*. The King himself is an adventurer in this traffic, and besides the share that he receives out of the gains of his subjects, has immense sums that come directly from it into his own hands.

We

We may further consider, that the *French* since their abandoning *Bavaria* and *Italy* have very much retrenched the expence of the war, and lay out among themselves all the money that is consumed in it.

Many are of opinion, that the most probable way of bringing *France* to reason would be by the making an attempt upon the *Spanish West-Indies*, and by that means to cut off all communication with this great source of riches, or turn the current of it into our own country. This I must confess carries so promising an appearance, that I would by no means discourage the attempt: but at the same time I think it should be a collateral project rather than our principal design. Such an undertaking (if well concerted and put into good hands) would be of infinite advantage to the common cause: but certainly an enterprize that carries in it the fate of *Europe*, should not turn upon the uncertainty of winds and waves, and be liable to all the accidents that may besal a naval expedition.

Others there are that have long deceived themselves with the hopes of an insurrection in *France*, and are therefore for laying out all our strength on a descent. These I think, do not enough consider the natural love which the gross of mankind have for the constitution of their fathers. A man that is not enlightned by travel or reflexion, grows as fond of arbitrary power, to which he hath been used from his infancy, as of cold climates, or barren countries in which he hath been born and bred. Besides, there is a kind of sluggish resignation, as well as poorness and degeneracy of spirit, in a state of slavery, that we meet with but very few who will be
at

at the pains or danger of recovering themselves out of it; as we find in history instances of persons who after their prisons have been flung open, and their fetters struck off, have chosen rather to languish in their dungeons, than stake their miserable lives and fortunes upon the success of a revolution. I need not instance the general fate of descents, the difficulty of supplying men and provisions by sea against an enemy that hath both at hand, and without which it is impossible to secure those conquests that are often made in the first onsets of an invasion. For these and other reasons I can never approve the nursing up commotions and insurrections in the enemy's country, which for want of the necessary support are likely to end in the massacre of our friends and the ruin of their families.

The only means therefore for bringing *France* to our conditions, and what appears to me, in all human probability, a sure and infallible expedient, is to throw in multitudes upon them, and overpower them with numbers. Would the confederacy exert itself as much to annoy the enemy, as they themselves do for their defence, we might bear them down with the weight of our armies, and in one summer overset the whole power of *France*.

The *French* monarchy is already exhausted of its best and bravest subjects. The flower of the nation is consumed in its wars: the strength of their armies consists at present of such as have saved themselves by flight from some or other of the victorious confederates; and the only proper persons to recruit them are but the refuse of those who have been already picked out for the service. *Mareschal de Vauban*, though infinitely partial,
in

in his calculations of the power of *France*, reckons that the number of its inhabitants was two millions less at the peace of *Ryswick*, than in the beginning of the war that was there concluded: and though that war continued nine years, and this hath as yet lasted but six, yet considering that their armies are more strong and numerous; that there hath been much more action in the present war; and that their losses sustained in it have been very extraordinary; we may, by a moderate computation, suppose that the present war hath not been less prejudicial than the foregoing one in the ravage which it has made among the people. There is in *France* so great a disproportion between the number of males and females; and among the former, between those who are capable of bearing arms, and such as are too young, sickly, or decrepit for the service; and at the same time such vast numbers of Ecclesiastics, secular and religious, who live upon the labours of others, that when the several trades and professions are supplied, you will find most of those that are proper for war absolutely necessary for filling up the laborious part of life and carrying on the underwork of the nation. They have already contributed all their superfluous hands, and every new levy they make must be at the expence of their farms and vineyards, their manufactures and commerce.

On the contrary, the grand Alliance have innumerable sources of recruits, not only in *Britain* and *Ireland*, the *United Provinces*, and *Flanders*; but in all the populous parts of *Germany* that have little trade or manufactures, in proportion to the number of their inhabitants. We
may

may add, that the *French* have only *Switzerland*, besides their own country, to recruit in; and we know the difficulties they meet with in getting thence a single regiment: whereas the Allies have not only the same resource, but may be supplied for money from *Denmark* and other neutral States. In short the Confederates may bring to the field what forces they please, if they will be at the charge of them: but *France*, let her wealth be what it will, must content herself with the product of her own country.

The *French* are still in greater straits for supplies of horse than men. The breed of their country is neither so good nor numerous as what are to be found in most of the countries of the Allies. They had last summer about threescore thousand in their several armies, and could not perhaps bring into the field thirty thousand more, if they were disposed to make such an augmentation.

The *French* horse are not only few, but weak in comparison of ours. Their cavalry in the battle of *Blenheim* could not sustain the shock of the *British* horse. For this reason our late way of attacking their troops sword in hand is very much to the advantage of our nation, as our men are more robust, and our horses of a stronger make than the *French*; and in such attacks it is the weight of the forces, supposing equal courage and conduct, that will always carry it. The *English* strength turned very much to account in our wars against the *French* of old, when we used to gall them with our long bows, at a greater distance than they could shoot their arrows; this advantage we lost up-
on

on the invention of fire-arms, but by the present method our strength as well as bravery may again be of use to us in the day of battle.

7 We have very great encouragement to send what numbers we are able into the field, because our Generals at present are such as are likely to make the best use of them, without throwing them away on any fresh attempts or ill-concerted projects. The Confederate armies have the happiness of being commanded by persons who are esteemed the greatest leaders of the present age, and are perhaps equal to any that have preceded them. There is a sort of resemblance in their characters; a particular sedateness in their conversation and behaviour, that qualifies them for council, with a great intrepidity and resolution that fits them for action. They are all of them men of concealed fire, that doth not break out with noise and heat in the ordinary circumstances of life; but shews itself sufficiently in all great enterprises that require it. It is true the General upon the *Rhine* hath not had the same occasions as the others to signalize himself; but if we consider the great vigilance, activity and courage, with the consummate prudence, and the nice sense of honour which appears in that Prince's character, we have great reason to hope, that as he purchased the first success in the present war, by forcing into the service of the Confederates an army that was raised against them in the very heart of the Empire, he will give one of the finishing strokes to it, and help to conclude the great work which he so happily begun. The sudden check that he gave to the *French* army the last

last campaign, and the good order he established in that of the *Germans*, look like happy presages of what we may expect from his conduct. I shall not pretend to give any character of the Generals on the enemies side; but I think we may say this, that in the eyes of their own nation they are inferior to several that have formerly commanded the *French* armies. If then we have greater numbers than the *French*, and at the same time better Generals, it must be our own fault if we will not reap the fruit of such advantages.

It would be loss of time to explain any farther our superiority to the enemy in numbers of men and horse. We see plainly that we have the means in our hands, and that nothing but the application of them is wanting. Let us only consider what use the enemy would make of the advantage we have mentioned, if it fell on their side; and is it not very strange that we should not be as active and industrious for our security, as they would certainly be for our destruction? But before we consider more distinctly the method we ought to take in the prosecution of the war, under this particular view, let us reflect a little upon those we have already taken in the course of it for these six years past.

The Allies after a successful summer are too apt, upon the strength of it, to neglect their preparations for the ensuing campaign, while the *French* leave no art nor stratagem untried to fill up the empty spaces of their armies, and swell them to an equal bulk with those of the Confederates. By this means our advantage is lost, and the fate of *Europe* brought

brought to a second decision. It is now become an observation, that we are to expect a very indifferent year after a very successful one. *Blenheim* was followed by a summer that makes no noise in the war. *Ramillies*, *Turin*, and *Barcelona*, were the parents of our last campaign. So many dreadful blows alarmed the enemy, and raised their whole country up in arms. Had we on our side made proportionable preparations, the war by this time had been brought to a happy issue. If after having gained the great victories of *Blenheim* and *Ramillies*, we had made the same efforts as we should have done had we lost them, the power of *France* could not have withstood us.

In the beginning of the winter we usually get what intelligence we can of the force which the enemy intends to employ in the campaigns of the succeeding year, and immediately cast about for a sufficient number of troops to face them in the field of battle. This, I must confess, would be a good method if we were engaged in a defensive war. We might maintain our ground with an equal number of forces; but our business is not only to secure what we are already in possession of; we are to wrest the whole *Spanish* Monarchy out of the hands of the enemy; and in order to it, to work our way into the heart of his country by dint of arms. We should therefore put forth all our strength, and without having an eye to his preparations, make the greatest push that we are able on our own side. We are told that the enemy at present thinks of raising threescore thousand men for the next summer; if we regulate our levies in that view, we do nothing; let us perform our utmost,
as

as they do, and we shall overwhelm them with our multitudes. We have it in our power at least to be four times as strong as the *French*, but if ten men are in war with forty, and the latter detach only an equal number to the engagement, what benefit do they receive from their superiority?

It seems therefore to be the business of the Confederates to turn to their advantage their apparent odds in men and horse; and by that means to out-number the enemy in all encounters and engagements. For the same reason it must be for the interest of the Allies to seek all opportunities of battle, because all losses on the opposite side are made up with infinitely more difficulty than on ours; besides that the *French* do their business by lying still, and have no other concern in the war than to hold fast what they have already got into their hands.

The miscarriage of the noblest project that ever was formed in *Europe*, can be ascribed to nothing else but our want of numbers in the several quarters of the war. If our armies on all sides had begun to busy and insult the enemy, at the same time that the forces marched out of *Piemont*, *Toulon* had been at present in the hands of the Duke of *Savoy*. But could that Prince ever have imagined that the *French* would have been at liberty to detach whole armies against him? or will it appear credible to posterity, that in a war carried on by the joint force of so many populous and powerful nations, *France* could send so great a part of its troops to one seat of the war, without suffering in any of the rest? Whereas it is well known, that if
the

the Duke of *Savoy* had continued before *Toulon* eight days longer, he had been attacked by an army of sixty thousand men, which was more than double the number of his own; and yet the enemy was strong enough every where else to prevent the Confederates from making any impression upon them. However let us fall into the right measures, and we may hope that the stroke is only deferred. The Duke of *Savoy* hath secured a passage into *Dauphiny*, and if the Allies make such efforts in all parts, as we may reasonably expect from them, that Prince may still make himself Master of the *French* dominions on the other side of the *Rhone*.

There is another part of our conduct which may perhaps deserve to be considered. As soon as we have agreed with the States-General upon any augmentation of our forces, we immediately negotiate with some or other of the *German* Princes, who are in the same confederacy, to furnish out our quota in Mercenaries. This may be doubly prejudicial to the alliance; First, as it may have an ill influence on the resolutions of those Princes in the Diet of the Empire, who may be willing to settle as small a quota as they can for themselves, that they may have more troops to hire out; and in the next place, as it may hinder them from contributing the whole quota which they have settled. This actually happened in the last campaign, when we are told the *Germans* excused themselves for their want of troops upon the *Rhine*, as having already put most of their forces into the *British* and *Dutch* service. Such an excuse, indeed, is very unjust, but it would be better to give them no occasion of making it; and on
such

such occasions to consider what men are apt to do, as well as what they may do with reason.

It might therefore be for our advantage that all the foreign troops in the *British* pay should be raised in neutral countries. *Switzerland* in particular, if timely applied to, might be of great use to us; not only in respect of the reinforcements which we might draw from thence, but because such a draught of forces would lessen the number of those that might otherwise be employed in the *French* service. The bulk of our levies should nevertheless be raised in our own country, it being impossible for neutral States to furnish both the *British* and *Dutch* with a sufficient number of effective men; besides that the *British* soldiers will be more at the disposal of their General, and act with greater vigour under the conduct of one for whom they have so just a value, and whom they do not consider only as their leader, but as their countryman. We may likewise suppose that the soldiers of a neutral state, who are not animated by any national interest, cannot fight for pay with the same ardour and alacrity, as men that fight for their Prince and Country, their wives and children.

It may likewise be worth while to consider whether the military Genius of the *English* nation may not fall by degrees, and become inferior to that of our neighbouring states, if it hath no occasion to exert itself. Minds that are altogether set on trade and profit, often contract a certain narrowness of temper, and at length become incapable of great and generous resolutions. Should the *French* ever make an unexpected descent upon us, we might want soldiers
of

of our own growth to rise up in our defence; and might not have time to draw a sufficient number of troops to our relief from the remote corners of *Germany*. It is generally said, that if King *Charles II.* had made war upon *France* in the beginning of his reign, he might have conquered it by the many veterans which were scattered up and down this kingdom, and had been inured to service in the civil wars. It is to be hoped we shall never have such another nursery of soldiers; but if the present war gives a more military turn to all other nations of *Europe*, than to our own, it is to be feared we may lose in strength, what we gain in number. We may apply the same consideration nearer home. If all our levies are made in *Scotland* or *Ireland*, may not those two parts of the *British* monarchy, after the disbanding of the present army, be too powerful for the rest, in case of a revolt? though, God be thanked, we are not in any danger of one at present. However, as these considerations do not concern the more essential part of our design, it is sufficient to have mentioned them.

The sparing of ourselves in so important a conjuncture, when we have but this single opportunity left for the preserving every thing that is precious amongst us, is the worst sort of management that we can possibly fall into. The good husbandry of one age may intail an endless expence upon all posterity. We must venture the sacrificing a part of our lives and fortunes at present, if we will effectually secure both for the future. The *British* Kingdom is so well stock'd with people, and so much abounds in horse, that we have power enough in our own hands,

hands, did we make our utmost use of it, to humble *France*, and in a campaign or two to put an end to the war.

There is not a more disagreeable thought to the people of *Great Britain* than that of a standing army. But if a peace be made before the disunion of *France* and *Spain*, there are few, perhaps, that will not think the maintaining a settled body of numerous forces indispensable for the safety of our country. We have it therefore in our choice to raise such a strong reinforcement of troops as at present may be sufficient, in conjunction with those of the allies, for breaking the strength of the enemy; or when the peace is concluded, to keep on foot such an army as will be necessary for preventing his attempts upon us.

It is to be hoped that those who would be the most zealous against keeping up a constant body of regular troops after a general peace, will the most distinguish themselves for the promoting an augmentation of those which are now on foot; and by that means take care that we shall not stand in need of such an expedient.

We are indeed obliged by the present situation of our affairs to bring more troops into the field than we have yet done. As the *French* are retired within their lines, and have collected all their strength into a narrow compass, we must have greater numbers to charge them in their intrenchments, and force them to a battle. We saw the last campaign that an army of fourscore thousand of the best troops in *Europe*, with the Duke of *Marlborough* at the head of them, could do nothing against an enemy that were too numerous

merous to be assaulted in their camps, or attacked in their strong holds.

There is another consideration which deserves our utmost attention. We know very well, that there is a Prince at the head of a powerful army, who may give a turn to the war, in which we are engaged, if he thinks fit to side with either party. I cannot presume to guess how far our ministers may be informed of his designs: but unless they have very strong assurances of his falling in with the grand alliance, or not opposing it, they cannot be too circumspect and speedy in taking their precautions against any contrary resolution. We shall be unpardonable, if after such an expence of blood and treasure, we leave it in the power of any single Prince to command a peace, and make us accept what conditions he thinks fit. It is certain, according to the posture of our affairs in the last campaign, this Prince could have turn'd the balance on either side; but it is to be hoped the liberties of *Europe* will not depend any more on the determination of one man's will. I do not speak this because I think there is any appearance of that Prince's uniting himself to *France*. On the contrary, as he hath an extraordinary zeal for the reformed religion, and great sentiments of honour, I think it is not improbable we should draw him over to the confederacy, if we press him to it by proper motives. His love for religion, and his sense of glory, will both have their effect on a Prince who hath already distinguished himself by being a patron of protestants, and guarantee of the *Westphalian* treaty. And if his interest hath any part in his actions, the
allies

allies may make him greater offers than the *French* King can do in the present conjuncture. There are larger extents of dominion in the forfeited principalities of the Empire; doubtful successions, to which the King of *Sweden* seems to have very just pretensions; and at the same time a great title not yet disposed of, and a seat of war on the *Moselle*, where none of our generals have signalized themselves. It would be presumption to be particular in any proposals on such an occasion; it is enough to have shewn in general, that there are fair opportunities, of which the wisdom of the confederates may make use.

Common sense will direct us, when we see so warlike a prince at the head of so great an army hovering on the borders of our confederates, either to obtain his friendship, or secure ourselves against the force of his arms. We are sure, whatever numbers of troops we raise, we shall have no hands but what will turn to account. Nay, we are certain, that extraordinary funds and augmentations for one or two campaigns may spare us the expence of many years, and put an end to taxes and levies for a whole age; whereas a long parsimonious war will drain us of more men and money, and in the end may prove ineffectual.

There is still a great popular objection, which will be made to every thing that can be urged on this subject. And indeed it is such a one as falls so much in with the prejudices and little passions of the multitude, that when it is turned and set off to advantage by ill-designing men, it throws a damp on the public spirit of

the nation, and gives a check to all generous resolutions for its honour and safety. In short, we are to be told, that *England* contributes much more than any other of the Allies, and that therefore it is not reasonable she should make any addition to her present efforts. If this were true in fact, I do not see any tolerable colour for such a conclusion. Supposing among a multitude embarked in the same vessel, there are several that in the fury of a tempest will rather perish than work for their preservation; would it not be madness in the rest to stand idle, and rather choose to sink together than do more than comes to their share? Since we are engaged in a work so absolutely necessary for our welfare, the remissness of our Allies should be an argument for us to redouble our endeavours rather than slacken them. If we must govern ourselves by example, let us rather imitate the vigilance and activity of the common enemy, than the supineness and negligence of our friends.

We have indeed a much greater share in the war than any other part of the confederacy. The *French* King makes at us directly, keeps a King by him to set over us, and hath very lately augmented the salary of his court, to let us see how much he hath that design at his heart. Few of the nations in war with him, should they ever fall into his hands, would lose their religion or form of government, or interfere at present with him in matters of commerce. The *Dutch*, who are likely to be the greatest losers after the *Britons*, have but little trade to the *Levant* in comparison with ours, have no considerable plantations or commerce in the *West-Indies*,

Indies, or any woollen-manufactures for *Spain*; not to mention the strong barrier they have already purchased between *France* and their own country.

But after all, every nation in the confederacy makes the same complaint, and fancies itself the greatest sufferer by the war. Indeed in so common a pressure, let the weight be never so equally distributed, every one will be most sensible of that part which lies on his own shoulders. We furnish, without dispute, more than any other branch of the Alliance: but the question is, whether others do not exert themselves in proportion according to their respective strength. The Emperor, the King of *Prussia*, the Elector of *Hanover*, as well as the States of *Holland* and the Duke of *Savoy*, seem at least to come up to us. The greatest powers in *Germany* are borrowing money where they can get it, in order to maintain their stated Quota's, and go thorough their part of the expence: and if any of the Circles have been negligent, they have paid for it much more in their late contributions, than what would have furnished out their shares in the common charges of the war.

There are others who will object the poverty of the nation, and the difficulties it would find in furnishing greater supplies to the war than it doth at present. To this we might answer, that if the nation were really as poor as this objection makes it, it should be an argument for enforcing rather than diminishing our present efforts against *France*. The sinking our taxes for a few years would be only a temporary relief, and in a little time occasion far greater imposi-

tions, than those which are now laid upon us. Whereas the seasonable expence of part of our riches, will not only preserve the rest; but by the right use of them procure vast additions to our present stock. It may be necessary for a person languishing under an ill habit of body to lose several ounces of blood, notwithstanding it will weaken him for a time, in order to put a new ferment into the remaining mass, and draw it into fresh supplies.

But we can by no means make this concession, to those who so industriously publish the nation's poverty. Our country is not only rich, but abounds in wealth much more than any other of the same extent in *Europe*. *France*, notwithstanding the goodness of its climate, the fertility of its soil, the multitude of its inhabitants, its convenient harbours, both for the *Ocean* and *Mediterranean*, and its present correspondence with the *West-Indies*, is not to compare with *Great-Britain* in this particular. I shall transcribe word for word the passage of a late celebrated *French* Author, which will lay this matter in its full light; and leave the Reader to make the counterpart of the parallel between the two nations.

“ According to all the inquiries that I have
 “ been able to make during several years, in
 “ which I have applied myself to this sort of
 “ remarks, I have observed, that about a tenth
 “ part of the people of this kingdom are reduced
 “ to beggary, and are actual beggars. That
 “ among the nine other parts, five are not in a
 “ condition to give alms or relief to those afore-
 “ mentioned, being very near reduced them-
 “ selves

“ selves to the same miserable condition. Of
“ the four other remaining parts, three are very
“ uneasy in their circumstances, and embar-
“ rassed with debts and law-suits. In the tenth
“ part, I reckon the Soldiers, Lawyers, Ec-
“ clesiastics, Merchants and substantial Citi-
“ zens, which cannot make up more than a
“ hundred thousand families. And I believe I
“ should not be mistaken, if I should say, that
“ there are not above ten thousand of these fa-
“ milies, who are very much at their ease: and
“ if out of these ten thousand we should take the
“ men that are employed in public business,
“ with their dependents and adherents, as also
“ those whom the King supports by his bounty,
“ with a few Merchants, the number of those
“ who remain will be surprisngly little. *Dixme*
“ *Royale.*

What a dreadful account is this of nineteen millions of People; for so many the author reckons in that kingdom. How can we see such a multitude of souls cast under so many subdivisions of misery without reflecting on the absurdity of a form of government that sacrifices the ease and happiness of so many reasonable Beings to the glory of one of their fellow-creatures? But this is not our affair at present.

If we run over the other nations of *Europe* that have any part in the present war, we shall only pass through so many different scenes of poverty. *Spain*, *Portugal*, and *Savoy* are reduced to great extremities. *Germany* is exhausted to the last degree in many parts of it, and in others plundered of all she had left. *Holland* indeed flourishes above the rest in wealth and plenty:

but if we consider the infinite industry and penuriousness of that people, the coarseness of their food and raiment, their little indulgences of pleasure and excess, it is no wonder that notwithstanding they furnish as great taxes as their neighbours, they make a better figure under them. In a common-wealth there are not so many overgrown estates as in monarchies, the wealth of the country is so equally distributed, that most of the community are at their ease, though few are placed in extraordinary points of splendor and magnificence. But notwithstanding these circumstances may very much contribute to the seeming prosperity of the *United Provinces*, we know they are indebted many millions more than their whole republic is worth, and if we consider the variety of taxes and impositions they groan under at a time when their private dissensions run high, and some of the wealthiest parts of the government refuse to bear their share in the public expence, we shall not think the condition of that people so much to be envied as some amongst us would willingly represent it.

Nor is *Great Britain* only rich as she stands in comparison with other States, but is really so in her own intrinsic wealth. She had never more ships at sea, greater quantities of merchandise in her ware-houses, larger receipts of customs, or more numerous commodities rising out of her manufactures than she has at present. In short, she sits in the midst of a mighty affluence of all the necessaries and conveniences of life. If our silver and gold diminishes, our public credit continues unimpaired, and if we are in want of
bullion,

bullion, it lies in our own power to supply ourselves. The old *Roman* General, when he heard his army complain of thirst, shewed them the springs and rivers that lay behind the enemy's camp. It is our own case: the rout of a *Spanish* army would make us masters of the *Indies*.

If Prince *Eugene* takes upon him the command of the confederate forces in *Catalonia*, and meets with that support from the alliance which they are capable of giving him, we have a fair prospect of reducing *Spain* to the intire obedience of the house of *Austria*. The *Silesian* fund (to the immortal reputation of those generous patriots who were concerned in it) enabled that Prince to make a conquest of *Italy*, at a time when our affairs were more desperate there, than they are at present in the kingdom of *Spain*.

When our Parliament has done their utmost, another public-spirited project of the same nature, which the common enemy could not foresee nor prepare against, might in all probability set King *Charles* upon the throne for which he hath so long contended. One pitched battle would determine the fate of the *Spanish* continent.

Let us therefore exert the united strength of our whole Island, and by that means put a new life and spirit into the confederates, who have their eyes fixed upon us, and will abate or increase their preparations according to the example that is set them. We see the necessity of an augmentation if we intend to bring the enemy to reason, or rescue our country from the mis-

ries that may befall it; and we find ourselves in a condition of making such an augmentation as, by the blessing of God, cannot but prove effectual. If we carry it on vigorously, we shall gain for ourselves and our posterity a long, a glorious, and a lasting-peace; but if we neglect so fair an opportunity, we may be willing to employ all our hands, and all our treasures, when it will be too late; and shall be tormented with one of the most melancholy reflexions of an afflicted heart, That it was once in our power to have made ourselves and our children happy.



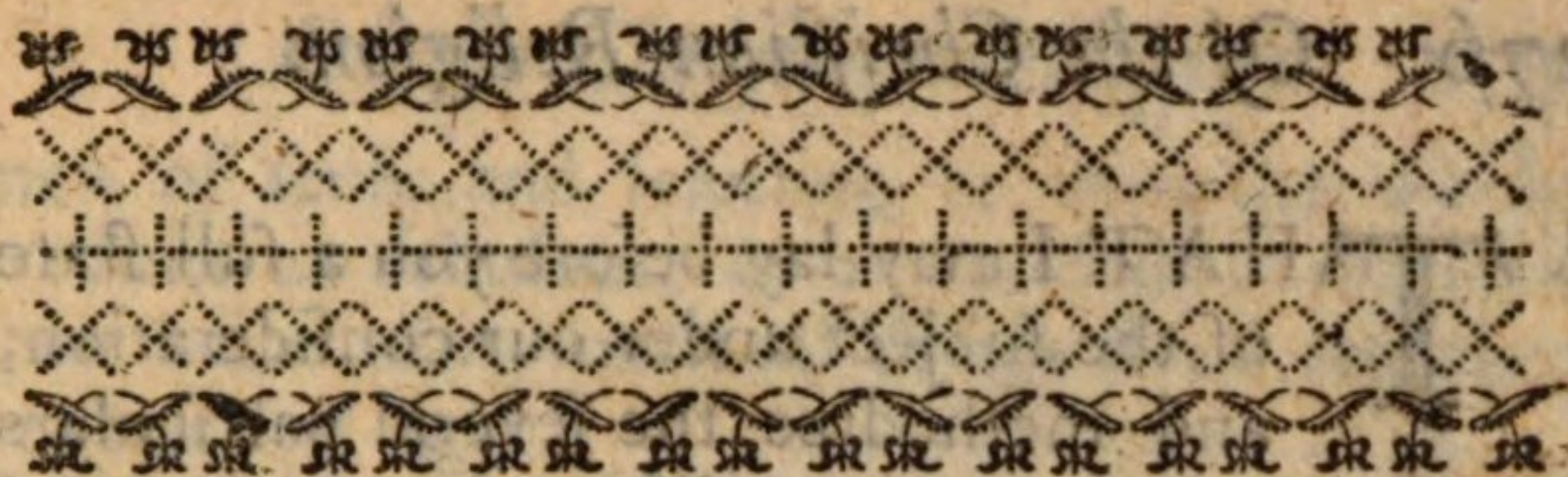
Christian Religion.

O F T H E

Christian Religion.

THE HISTORY OF THE
CHRISTIAN RELIGION
IN THE
WEST INDIES
FROM THE
FIRST
SETTLEMENT
OF THE
EUROPEANS
TO THE
PRESENT
TIME
BY
JOHN
BARROW
ESQ.
OF THE
MIDDLE
TEMPLE
IN
LAW
AND
OF THE
SOCIETY
OF
THE
APOSTOLICAL
MISSIONARIES
IN
AFRICA
AND
THE
WEST
INDIES
IN
1791
LONDON
PRINTED
BY
J. JOHNSON
ST. PAULS CHURCH-YARD
1791

OF THE Christian Religion.



OF THE

Christian Religion.

SECTION I.

- I. *General division of the following discourse, with regard to Pagan and Jewish Authors, who mention particulars relating to our Saviour.*
- II. *Not probable that any such should be mentioned by Pagan writers who lived at the same time, from the nature of such transactions.*
- III. *Especially when related by the Jews.*
- IV. *And heard at a distance by those who pretended to as great miracles of their own.*
- V. *Besides that, no Pagan writers of that age lived in Judæa or its Confines.*
- VI. *And because many books of that age are lost.*
- VII. *An instance of one record proved to be authentic.*
- VIII. *A second record of probable, though not undoubted, authority.*

I. THAT

I. **T**HAT I may lay before you a full state of the subject under our consideration, and methodize the several particulars that I touched upon in discourse with you; I shall first take notice of such *Pagan* Authors, as have given their testimony to the history of our Saviour; reduce these Authors under their respective classes, and shew what authority their testimonies carry with them. Secondly, I shall take notice of *Jewish* Authors in the same light.

II. There are many reasons, why you should not expect that matters of such a wonderful nature should be taken notice of by those eminent *Pagan* writers, who were contemporaries with *Jesus Christ*, or by those who lived before his Disciples had personally appeared among them, and ascertained the report which had gone abroad concerning a life so full of miracles.

Supposing such things had happened at this day in *Switzerland*, or among the *Grisons*, who make a greater figure in *Europe* than *Judæa* did in the *Roman Empire*, would they be immediately believed by those who live at a great distance from them? or would any certain account of them be transmitted into foreign countries, within so short a space of time as that of our Saviour's public ministry? Such kinds of news, though never so true, seldom gain credit, till some time after they are transacted and exposed to the examination of the curious, who by laying together circumstances, attestations, and characters of those who are concerned in them, either receive or reject what at first none but eye-witnesses could absolutely believe or disbelieve. In a case of this sort, it was natural for
men

men of sense and learning to treat the whole account as fabulous, or at farthest to suspend their belief of it, until all things stood together in their full light.

III. Besides, the *Jews* were branded not only for superstitions different from all the religions of the *Pagan* world, but in a particular manner ridiculed for being a credulous people; so that whatever reports of such a nature came out of that country, were looked upon by the heathen world as false, frivolous, and improbable.

IV. We may further observe that the ordinary practice of Magic in those times, with the many pretended Prodigies, Divinations, Apparitions, and local Miracles among the Heathens, made them less attentive to such news from *Judæa*, till they had time to consider the nature, the occasion, and the end of our Saviour's miracles, and were awakened by many surprising events to allow them any consideration at all.

V. We are indeed told by St. *Matthew*, that the fame of our Saviour, during his life, went throughout all *Syria*, and that there followed him great multitudes of people from *Galilee*, *Judæa*, *Decapolis*, *Idumæa*, from beyond *Jordan*, and from *Tyre* and *Sidon*. Now had there been any historians of those times and places, we might have expected to have seen in them some account of those wonderful transactions in *Judæa*; but there is not any single Author extant, in any kind, of that age, in any of those countries.

VI. How many books have perished in which possibly there might have been mention of our Saviour? Look among the *Romans*, how few of
their

their writings are come down to our times? In the space of two hundred years from our Saviour's birth, when there was such a multitude of writers in all kinds, how small is the number of Authors that have made their way to the present age?

VII. One authentic Record, and that the most authentic heathen Record, we are pretty sure is lost. I mean the account sent by the Governor of *Judæa*, under whom our Saviour was judged, condemned, and crucified. It was the custom in the *Roman Empire*, as it is to this day in all the governments of the world, for the præfects and vice-roys of distant provinces to transmit to their Sovereign a summary relation of every thing remarkable in their administration. That *Pontius Pilate*, in his account, would have touched on so extraordinary an event in *Judæa*, is not to be doubted; and that he actually did, we learn from *Justin Martyr*, who lived about a hundred years after our Saviour's death, resided, made Converts, and suffered martyrdom at *Rome*, where he was engaged with Philosophers, and in a particular manner with *Crescens* the *Cynic*, who could easily have detected, and would not fail to have exposed him, had he quoted a Record not in being, or made any false citation out of it. Would the great Apologist have challenged *Crescens* to dispute the Cause of Christianity with him before the *Roman Senate*, had he forged such an evidence? or would *Crescens* have refused the challenge, could he have triumphed over him in the detection of such a forgery? To which we must add, that the Apology, which appeals to this Record, was presented to a learned Emperor, and

and to the whole body of the *Roman* Senate. This father in his apology, speaking of the death and suffering of our Saviour, refers the Emperor for the truth of what he says to the acts of *Pontius Pilate*, which I have here mentioned. *Tertullian*, who wrote his Apology about fifty years after *Justin*, doubtless referred to the same Record, when he tells the Governor of *Rome*, that the Emperor *Tiberius* having received an account out of *Palestine* in *Syria* of the Divine person who had appeared in that country, paid him a particular regard, and threatened to punish any who should accuse the christians; nay, that the Emperor would have adopted him among the Deities whom they worshipped, had not the Senate refused to come into his proposal. *Tertullian*, who gives us this history, was not only one of the most learned men of his age, but, what adds a greater weight to his authority in this case, was eminently skilful and well read in the laws of the *Roman* Empire. Nor can it be said, that *Tertullian* grounded his quotation upon the authority of *Justin Martyr*, because we find he mixes it with matters of fact which are not related by that Author. *Eusebius* mentions the same ancient Record, but as it was not extant in his time, I shall not insist upon his authority in this point. If it be objected that this particular is not mentioned in any *Roman* Historian, I shall use the same argument in a parallel case, and see whether it will carry any force with it. *Ulpian* the great *Roman* Lawyer gathered together all the Imperial Edicts that had been made against the christians. But did any one ever say that there had been no such Edicts, because they were
not

not mentioned in the histories of those Emperors? Besides, who knows but this circumstance of *Tiberius* was mentioned in other historians that have been lost, though not to be found in any still extant? Has not *Suetonius* many particulars of this Emperor omitted by *Tacitus*, and *Herodian* many that are not so much as hinted at by either? As for the spurious *Acts* of *Pilate*, now extant, we know the occasion and time of their writing, and that had there not been a true and authentic Record of this nature, they would never have been forged.

VIII. The story of *Agbarus* King of *Edeffa*, relating to the letter which he sent to our Saviour, and to that which he received from him, is a record of great authority; and though I will not insist upon it, may venture to say, that had we such an evidence for any fact in *Pagan* history, an Author would be thought very unreasonable who should reject it. I believe you will be of my opinion, if you will peruse, with other Authors, who have appeared in vindication of these letters as genuine, the additional arguments which have been made use of by the late famous and learned *Dr. Grabe*, in the second volume of his *Spicilegium*.



SECTION II.

- I. *What facts in the history of our Saviour might be taken notice of by Pagan Authors.*
- II. *What particular facts are taken notice of, and by what Pagan Authors.*
- III. *How Celsus represented our Saviour's miracles.*
- IV. *The same representation made of them by other unbelievers, and proved unreasonable.*
- V. *What facts in our Saviour's history not to be expected from Pagan writers.*

I. **W**E now come to consider what undoubted authorities are extant among *Pagan* writers; and here we must premise, that some parts of our Saviour's history may be reasonably expected from *Pagans*. I mean such parts as might be known to those who lived at a distance from *Judæa*, as well as to those who were the followers and eye-witnesses of *Christ*.

II. Such particulars are most of these which follow, and which are all attested by some one or other of those heathen Authors, who lived in or near the age of our Saviour and his disciples. *That Augustus Cæsar had ordered the whole empire to be censured or taxed, which brought our Saviour's reputed parents to Bethlehem: This is mentioned by several Roman historians, as Tacitus,*

tus, Suetonius, and Dion. That a great light or a new star appeared in the east, which directed the wise men to our Saviour: This is recorded by Chalcidius. That Herod, the King of Palestine, so often mentioned in the Roman history, made a great slaughter of innocent children, being so jealous of his successor, that he put to death his own sons on that account: This character of him is given by several historians, and this cruel fact mentioned by Macrobius, a heathen Author, who tells it as a known thing, without any mark of doubt upon it. That our Saviour had been in Egypt: This Celsus, though he raises a monstrous story upon it, is so far from denying, that he tells us our Saviour learned the arts of magic in that country. That Pontius Pilate was Governor of Judæa, that our Saviour was brought in judgment before him, and by him condemned and crucified: This is recorded by Tacitus. That many miraculous cures and works out of the ordinary course of nature were wrought by him: This is confessed by Julian the Apostate, Porphyry, and Hierocles, all of them not only Pagans, but professed enemies and persecutors of Christianity. That our Saviour foretold several things, which came to pass according to his predictions: This was attested by Phelegon in his annals, as we are assured by the learned Origen against Celsus. That at the time when our Saviour died, there was a miraculous darkness and a great earthquake: This is recorded by the same Phelegon the Trallian, who was likewise a Pagan and Freeman to Adrian the Emperor. We may here observe, that a native of Trallium, which was not situate at so great a distance from Palestine, might very probably be informed of such remarkable events as had passed among the
Jews

Jews in the age immediately preceding his own times, since several of his countrymen with whom he had conversed, might have received a confused report of our Saviour before his crucifixion, and probably lived within the Shake of the earthquake, and the Shadow of the eclipse, which are recorded by this Author. *That Christ was worshipped as a God among the Christians; that they would rather suffer death than blaspheme him; that they received a sacrament, and by it entered into a vow of abstaining from sin and wickedness, conformable to the advice given by St. Paul; that they had private assemblies of worship, and used to join together in Hymns:* This is the account which *Pliny* the younger gives of Christianity in his days, about seventy years after the death of *Christ*, and which agrees in all its circumstances with the accounts we have in holy writ, of the first state of Christianity after the crucifixion of our Blessed Saviour. *That St. Peter, whose miracles are many of them recorded in holy writ, did many wonderful works,* is owned by *Julian* the apostate, who therefore represents him as a great Magician, and one who had in his possession a book of magical secrets left him by our Saviour. *That the devils or evil spirits were subject to them,* we may learn from *Porphyry*, who objects to Christianity, that since *Jesus* had begun to be worshipped, *Æsculapius* and the rest of the gods did no more converse with men. Nay, *Celsus* himself affirms the same thing in effect, when he says, that the power which seemed to reside in Christians, proceeded from the use of certain names, and the invocation of certain dæmons. *Origen* remarks on this passage, that the Au-
thor

thor doubtless hints at those Christians who put to flight evil spirits, and healed those who were possessed with them; a fact which had been often seen, and which he himself had seen, as he declares in another part of his discourse against *Celsus*. But at the same time he assures us, that this miraculous power was exerted by the use of no other name but that of *Jesus*, to which were added several passages in his history, but nothing like any invocation to *Dæmons*.

III. *Celsus* was so hard set with the report of our Saviour's miracles, and the confident attestations concerning him, that though he often intimates he did not believe them to be true, yet knowing he might be silenced in such an answer, provides himself with another retreat, when beaten out of this; namely, that our Saviour was a magician. Thus he compares the feeding of so many thousands at two different times with a few loaves and fishes, to the magical feasts of those *Egyptian* impostors, who would present their spectators with visionary entertainments that had in them neither substance nor reality: which by the way, is to suppose, that a hungry and fainting multitude were filled by an apparition, or strengthened and refreshed with shadows. He knew very well that there were so many witnesses and actors, if I may call them such, in these two miracles, that it was impossible to refute such multitudes, who had doubtless sufficiently spread the fame of them, and was therefore in this place forced to resort to the other solution, that it was done by magic. It was not enough to say that a miracle which appeared to so many thousand eye-witnesses was a forgery of *Christ's* disciples,
and

and therefore supposing them to be eye-witnesses, he endeavours to shew how they might be deceived.

IV. The uncontroverted heathens, who were pressed by the many authorities that confirmed our Saviour's miracles, as well as the unbelieving *Jews*, who had actually seen them, were driven to account for them after the same manner: For, to work by magic in the heathen way of speaking, was in the language of the *Jews* to cast out devils by *Beelzebub* the Prince of the devils. Our Saviour, who knew that unbelievers in all ages would put this perverse interpretation on his miracles, has branded the malignity of those men, who contrary to the dictates of their own hearts started such an unreasonable objection, as a blasphemy against the Holy Ghost, and declared not only the guilt, but the punishment of so black a crime. At the same time he condescended to shew the vanity and emptiness of this objection against his miracles, by representing that they evidently tended to the destruction of those powers, to whose assistance the enemies of his doctrine then ascribed them. An argument, which, if duly weighed, renders the objection so very frivolous and groundless, that we may venture to call it even blasphemy against common sense. Would Magic endeavour to draw off the minds of men from the worship which was paid to stocks and stones, to give them an abhorrence of those evil spirits who rejoiced in the most cruel sacrifices, and in offerings of the greatest impurity; and in short to call upon mankind to exert their whole strength in the love and adoration of that one being, from whom they derived their existence,

tence, and on whom only they were taught to depend every moment for the happiness and continuance of it? Was it the business of magic to humanize our natures with compassion, forgiveness, and all the instances of the most extensive charity? Would evil spirits contribute to make men sober, chaste, and temperate, and in a word to produce that reformation, which was wrought in the moral world by those doctrines of our Saviour, that received their Sanction from his miracles? Nor is it possible to imagine, that evil spirits would enter into a combination with our Saviour to cut off all their correspondence and intercourse with mankind, and to prevent any for the future from addicting themselves to those rites and ceremonies, which had done them so much honour. We see the early effect which Christianity had on the minds of men in this particular, by that number of books, which were filled with the secrets of magic, and made a sacrifice to Christianity by the converts mentioned in the *Acts* of the Apostles. We have likewise an eminent instance of the inconsistency of our Religion with magic, in the history of the famous *Aquila*. This Person, who was a kinsman of the Emperor *Trajan*, and likewise a man of great learning, notwithstanding he had embraced Christianity, could not be brought off from the studies of magic, by the repeated admonitions of his fellow-christians: so that at length they expelled him their society, as rather choosing to lose the reputation of so considerable a Profelyte, than communicate with one who dealt in such dark and infernal practices. Besides we may observe, that all the favourers of magic were

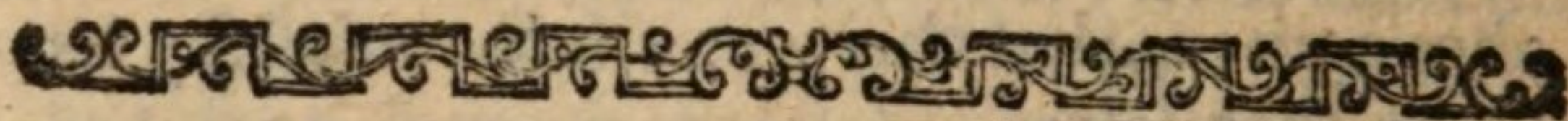
2

the

the most profest and bitter enemies to the christian religion. Not to mention *Simon Magus* and many others, I shall only take notice of those two great persecutors of christianity, the Emperors *Adrian* and *Julian* the Apostate, both of them initiated in the mysteries of divination, and skilled in all the depths of magic. I shall only add, that evil spirits cannot be supposed to have concurred in the establishment of a religion which triumphed over them, drove them out of the places they possessed, and divested them of their influence on mankind: nor would I mention this particular, though it be unanimously reported by all the ancient christian Authors; did it not appear from the authorities above cited, that this was a fact confessed by heathens themselves.

V. We now see what a multitude of *Pagan* testimonies may be produced for all those remarkable passages, which might have been expected from them: and indeed of several, that, I believe, do more than answer your expectation, as they were not subjects in their own nature so exposed to public notoriety. It cannot be expected they should mention particulars, which were transacted amongst the Disciples only, or among some few even of the Disciples themselves; such as the transfiguration, the agony in the garden, the appearance of *Christ* after his resurrection, and others of the like nature. It was impossible for a heathen author to relate these things; because if he had believed them, he would no longer have been a heathen, and by that means his testimony would not have been thought of so much validity. Besides, his very report of facts so favourable

rable to Christianity would have prompted men to say that he was probably tainted with their doctrine. We have a parallel case in *Hecataeus*, a famous *Greek* Historian, who had several passages in his book conformable to the history of the *Jewish* writers, which when quoted by *Josephus*, as a confirmation of the *Jewish* history, when his heathen adversaries could give no other answer to it, they would need suppose that *Hecataeus* was a *Jew* in his heart, though they had no other reason for it, but because his history gave greater authority to the *Jewish* than the *Egyptian* Records.



SECTION III.

- I. *Introduction to a second list of Pagan Authors, who give testimony of our Saviour.*
- II. *A passage concerning our Saviour, from a learned Athenian.*
- III. *His conversion from Paganism to Christianity makes his evidence stronger than if he had continued a Pagan.*
- IV. *Of another Athenian Philosopher converted to Christianity.*
- V. *Why their conversion, instead of weakening, strengthens their evidence in defence of Christianity.*
- VI. *Their belief in our Saviour's history founded at first upon the principles of historical faith.*
- VII.

VII. *Their testimonies extended to all the particulars of our Saviour's history.*

VIII. *As related by the four Evangelists.*

I. **T**O this list of heathen writers, who make mention of our Saviour, or touch upon any particulars of his life, I shall add those Authors who were at first heathens, and afterwards converted to Christianity; upon which account, as I shall here shew, their testimonies are to be looked upon as the more authentic. And in this list of evidences, I shall confine myself to such learned *Pagans* as came over to Christianity in the three first centuries, because those were the times in which men had the best means of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history, and because among the great number of Philosophers who came in afterwards, under the reigns of christian Emperors, there might be several who did it partly out of worldly motives.

II. Let us now suppose, that a learned heathen writer who lived within 60 years of our Saviour's crucifixion, after having shewn that false miracles were generally wrought in obscurity, and before few or no witnesses, speaking of those which were wrought by our Saviour, has the following passage. “ But his works were
“ always seen, because they were true, they
“ were seen by those who were healed, and by
“ those who were raised from the dead. Nay
“ these persons who were thus healed, and raised,
“ were seen not only at the time of their
“ being healed, and raised, but long afterwards.
“ Nay they were seen not only all the while
“ our Saviour was upon earth, but survived
VOL. III. N “ after

“ after his departure out of this world, nay
 “ some of them were living in our days.

III. I dare say you would look upon this as a glorious attestation for the cause of Christianity, had it come from the hand of a famous *Athenian* Philosopher. These forementioned words however are actually the words of one who lived about sixty years after our Saviour's crucifixion, and was a famous Philosopher in *Athens*: but it will be said, he was a convert to Christianity. Now consider this matter impartially, and see if his testimony is not much more valid for that reason. Had he continued a *Pagan* Philosopher, would not the world have said that he was not sincere in what he writ, or did not believe it; for, if so, would not they have told us he would have embraced Christianity? This was indeed the case of this excellent man: he had so thoroughly examined the truth of our Saviour's history, and the excellency of that religion which he taught, and was so entirely convinced of both, that he became a Profelyte and died a Martyr.

IV. *Aristides* was an *Athenian* Philosopher, at the same time, famed for his learning and wisdom, but converted to Christianity. As it cannot be questioned that he perused and approved the apology of *Quadratus*, in which is the passage just now cited, he joined with him in an apology of his own, to the same Emperor, on the same subject. This apology, tho' now lost, was extant in the time of *Ado Viennensis*, A. D. 870, and highly esteemed by the most learned *Athenians*, as that Author witnesses. It must have contained great arguments for the truth of our Saviour's history, because in it he asserted the

the divinity of our Saviour, which could not but engage him in the proof of his miracles.

V. I do allow that, generally speaking, a man is not so acceptable and unquestioned an evidence in facts, which make for the advancement of his own party. But we must consider that, in the case before us, the persons to whom we appeal, were of an opposite party, till they were persuaded of the truth of those very facts, which they report. They bear evidence to a history in defence of Christianity, the truth of which history was their motive to embrace Christianity. They attest facts which they had heard while they were yet heathens, and had they not found reason to believe them, they would still have continued heathens, and have made no mention of them in their writings.

VI. When a man is born under christian Parents, and trained up in the profession of that religion from a child, he generally guides himself by the rules of *Christian Faith* in believing what is delivered by the Evangelists; but the learned *Pagans* of antiquity, before they became Christians, were only guided by the common rules of *Historical Faith*: That is, they examined the nature of the evidence which was to be met with in common fame, tradition, and the writings of those persons who related them, together with the number, concurrence, veracity, and private characters of those persons; and being convinced upon all accounts that they had the same reason to believe the history of our Saviour, as that of any other person to which they themselves were not actually eye-witnesses, they were bound by all the rules of historical faith, and of right reason, to give credit to this history.

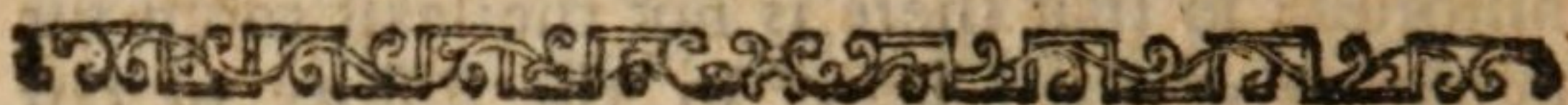
tory. This they did accordingly, and in consequence of it published the same truths themselves, suffered many afflictions, and very often death itself, in the assertion of them. When I say, that an historical belief of the acts of our Saviour induced these learned *Pagans* to embrace his doctrine, I do not deny that there were many other motives, which conduced to it, as the excellency of his precepts, the fulfilling of prophecies, the miracles of his Disciples, the irreproachable lives and magnanimous sufferings of their followers, with other considerations of the same nature: but whatever other collateral arguments wrought more or less with Philosophers of that age, it is certain that a belief in the history of our Saviour was one motive with every new convert, and that upon which all others turned, as being the very basis and foundation of Christianity.

VII. To this I must further add, that as we have already seen many particular facts which are recorded in holy writ, attested by particular *Pagan* Authors, the testimony of those I am now going to produce, extends to the whole history of our Saviour, and to that continued series of actions, which are related of him and his disciples in the books of the *New Testament*.

VIII. This evidently appears from their quotations out of the Evangelists, for the confirmation of any doctrine or account of our blessed Saviour. Nay a learned man of our nation, who examined the writings of the most ancient Fathers in another view, refers to several passages in *Irenæus*, *Tertullian*, *Clemens of Alexandria*, *Origen*, and *Cyprian*, by which he plainly shows that each of these early writers ascribe to the

the four Evangelists by name their respective histories; so that there is not the least room for doubting of their belief in the history of our Saviour, as recorded in the Gospels. I shall add, that three of the five fathers here mentioned, and probably four, were *Pagans* converted to Christianity, as they were all of them very inquisitive and deep in the knowledge of heathen learning and philosophy.





S E C T I O N IV.

- I. *Character of the times in which the Christian religion was propagated:*
- II. *And of many who embraced it.*
- III. *Three eminent and early instances.*
- IV. *Multitudes of learned men who came over to it.*
- V. *Belief in our Saviour's history, the first motive to their conversion.*
- VI. *The names of several Pagan Philosophers, who were Christian converts.*

I. **I**T happened very providentially to the honour of the Christian religion, that it did not take its rise in the dark illiterate ages of the world, but at a time when arts and sciences were at their height, and when there were men who made it the business of their lives to search after truth, and sift the several opinions of Philosophers, and wise men, concerning the duty, the end, and chief happiness of reasonable creatures.

II. Several of these therefore, when they had informed themselves of our Saviour's history, and examined with unprejudiced minds the doctrines and manners of his disciples and followers, were so struck and convinced, that they professed themselves of that sect; notwithstanding, by this profession in that juncture of time, they bid farewell to all the pleasures of this life, renounced all the views of ambition, engaged in

in an uninterrupted course of severities, and exposed themselves to public hatred and contempt, to sufferings of all kinds, and to death itself.

III. Of this sort we may reckon those three early converts to Christianity, who each of them was a member of a Senate famous for its wisdom and learning. *Joseph* the *Arimatbean* was of the *Jewish Sanhedrim*, *Dionysius* of the *Athenian Areopagus*, and *Flavius Clemens* of the *Roman Senate*; nay at the time of his death Consul of *Rome*. These three were so thoroughly satisfied of the truth of the Christian religion, that the first of them, according to all the reports of antiquity, died a martyr for it; as did the second, unless we disbelieve *Aristides*, his fellow-citizen and contemporary; and the third, as we are informed both by *Roman* and *Christian Authors*.

IV. Among those innumerable multitudes, who in most of the knowing nations of the world came over to Christianity at its first appearance, we may be sure there were great numbers of wise and learned men, beside those whose names are in the Christian records, who without doubt took care to examine the truth of our Saviour's history, before they would leave the religion of their country and of their forefathers, for the sake of one that would not only cut them off from the allurements of this world, but subject them to every thing terrible or disagreeable in it. *Tertullian* tells the *Roman Governors*, that their corporations, councils, armies, tribes, companies, the palace, senate, and courts of judicature were filled with Christians; as *Arnobius* asserts that men of the finest parts

and learning, Orators, Grammarians, Rhetoricians, Lawyers, Physicians, Philosophers, despising the sentiments they had been once fond of, took up their rest in the Christian religion.

V. Who can imagine that men of this character, did not thoroughly inform themselves of the history of that person, whose doctrines they embraced? for however consonant to reason his precepts appeared, how good soever were the effects which they produced in the world, nothing could have tempted men to acknowledge him as their God and Saviour, but their being firmly persuaded of the miracles he wrought, and the many attestations of his divine mission, which were to be met with in the history of his life. This was the ground-work of the Christian religion, and, if this failed, the whole superstructure sunk with it. This point therefore, of the truth of our Saviour's history, as recorded by the Evangelists, is every where taken for granted in the writings of those, who from *Pagan* Philosophers became Christian Authors, and who, by reason of their conversion, are to be looked upon as of the strongest collateral testimony for the truth of what is delivered concerning our Saviour.

VI. Besides innumerable Authors that are lost, we have the undoubted names, works, or fragments of several *Pagan* Philosophers, which shew them to have been as learned as any unconverted heathen Authors of the age in which they lived. If we look into the greatest nurseries of learning in those ages of the world, we find in *Athens*, *Dionysius*, *Quadratus*, *Aristides*, *Athenagoras*; and in *Alexandria*, *Dionysius*, *Cle-*
mens,

mens, Ammonius, Arnobius, and Anatolius, to whom we may add Origen; for though his father was a Christian martyr, he became, without all controversy, the most learned and able Philosopher of his age, by his education at Alexandria, in that famous seminary of arts and sciences.





SECTION V.

- I. *The learned Pagans had means and opportunities of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history ;*
- II. *From the proceedings,*
- III. *The characters, sufferings,*
- IV. *And miracles of the persons who published it.*
- V. *How these first Apostles perpetuated their tradition, by ordaining persons to succeed them.*
- VI. *How their successors in the three first centuries preserved their tradition.*
- VII. *That five generations might derive this tradition from Christ, to the end of the third century.*
- VIII. *Four eminent Christians that delivered it down successively to the year of our Lord 254.*
- IX. *The faith of the four above-mentioned persons, the same with that of the Churches of the East, of the West, and of Egypt.*
- X. *Another person added to them, who brings us to the year 343, and that many other lists might be added in as direct and short a succession.*
- XI. *Why the tradition of the three first centuries, more authentic than that of any other age, proved from the conversation of the primitive Christians.*
- XII. *From the manner of initiating men into their religion.*
- XIII. *From the correspondence between the churches.*
- XIV. *From the long lives of several of Christ's Disciples, of which two instances.*

I. **I**T now therefore only remains to consider, whether these learned men had means and opportunities of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history; for unless this point can be made out, their testimonies will appear invalid, and their enquiries ineffectual.

II. As to this point, we must consider, that many thousands had seen the transactions of our Saviour in *Judæa*, and that many hundred thousands had received an account of them from the mouths of those who were actually eye-witnesses. I shall only mention among these eye-witnesses the twelve Apostles, to whom we must add *St. Paul*, who had a particular call to this high office, though many other disciples and followers of *Christ* had also their share in the publishing this wonderful history. We learn from the ancient records of christianity, that many of the Apostles and Disciples made it the express business of their lives, travelled into the remotest parts of the world, and in all places gathered multitudes about them, to acquaint them with the history and doctrines of their crucified Master. And indeed, were all Christian records of these proceedings intirely lost, as many have been, the effect plainly evinces the truth of them; for how else during the Apostles lives could Christianity have spread itself with such an amazing progress through the several nations of the *Roman* empire? how could it fly like lightning, and carry conviction with it, from one end of the earth to the other.

III. Heathens therefore of every age, sex, and quality, born in the most different climates,
and

and bred up under the most different institutions, when they saw men of plain sense, without the help of learning, armed with patience and courage, instead of wealth, pomp, or power, expressing in their lives those excellent doctrines of Morality, which they taught as delivered to them from our Saviour, averring that they had seen his miracles during his life, and conversed with him after his death; when, I say, they saw no suspicion of falshood, treachery, or worldly interest, in their behaviour and conversation, and that they submitted to the most ignominious and cruel deaths, rather than retract their testimony, or even be silent in matters which they were to publish by their Saviour's especial command, there was no reason to doubt of the veracity of those facts which they related, or of the Divine Mission in which they were employed.

IV. But even these motives to Faith in our Saviour would not have been sufficient to have brought about in so few years such an incredible number of conversions, had not the Apostles been able to exhibit still greater proofs of the truths which they taught. A few persons of an odious and despised country could not have filled the world with believers, had they not shown undoubted credentials from the divine person who sent them on such a message. Accordingly we are assured, that they were invested with the power of working miracles, which was the most short and the most convincing argument that could be produced, and the only one that was adapted to the reason of all mankind, to the capacities of the wise and ignorant, and could overcome every cavil and every prejudice. Who would not believe that our Saviour healed the
sick,

sick, and raised the dead, when it was published by those who themselves often did the same miracles, in their presence, and in his name! Could any reasonable person imagine, that God Almighty would arm men with such powers to authorize a lye, and establish a religion in the world which was displeasing to him, or that evil spirits would lend them such an effectual assistance to beat down vice and idolatry?

V. When the Apostles had formed many assemblies in several parts of the *Pagan* world, who gave credit to the glad tidings of the Gospel, that, upon their departure, the memory of what they had related might not perish, they appointed one of these new converts, men of the best sense, and of the most unblemished lives, to preside over these several Assemblies, and to inculcate without ceasing what they had heard from the mouths of these eye-witnesses.

VI. Upon the death of any of those substitutes to the Apostles and Disciples of *Christ*, his place was filled up with some other person of eminence for his piety and learning, and generally a member of the same Church, who after his decease was followed by another in the same manner, by which means the succession was continued in an uninterrupted line. *Irenæus* informs us, that every church preserved a catalogue of its Bishops in the order that they succeeded one another, and (for an example) produces a catalogue of those who governed the Church of *Rome* in that character, which contains eight or nine persons, though but at a very small remove from the times of the Apostles.

Indeed the list of Bishops, which are come down to us in other churches, are generally
filled

filled with greater numbers than one would expect. But the succession was quick in the three first centuries, because the Bishop very often ended in the Martyr: for when a persecution arose in any place, the first fury of it fell upon this order of holy men, who abundantly testified by their Deaths and Sufferings that they did not undertake these offices out of any temporal views, that they were sincere and satisfied in the belief of what they taught, and that they firmly adhered to what they had received from the Apostles, as laying down their lives in the same hope, and upon the same principles. None can be supposed so utterly regardless of their own happiness as to expire in torment, and hazard their Eternity, to support any fables and inventions of their own, or any forgeries of their predecessors who had presided in the same church, and which might have been easily detected by the tradition of that particular church, as well as by the concurring testimony of others. To this purpose, I think it is very remarkable, that there was not a single Martyr among those many Heretics, who disagreed with the Apostolical church, and introduced several wild and absurd notions into the doctrines of Christianity. They durst not stake their present and future happiness on their own chimerical imaginations, and did not only shun persecution, but affirmed that it was unnecessary for their followers to bear their religion through such fiery trials.

VII. We may fairly reckon, that this first age of Apostles and Disciples, with that second generation of many who were their immediate converts, extended itself to the middle of the second Century, and that several of the third
gene-

generation from these last mentioned, which was but the fifth from *Christ*, continued to the end of the third Century. Did we know the ages and numbers of the members in every particular church, which was planted by the Apostles, I doubt not but in most of them there might be found five persons who in a continued series would reach through these three Centuries of years, that is till the 265th from the death of our Saviour.

VIII. Among the accounts of those very few out of innumerable multitudes, who had embraced Christianity, I shall single out four persons, eminent for their lives, their writings, and their sufferings, that were successively contemporaries, and bring us down as far as to the year of our Lord 254. *St. John*, who was the beloved Disciple, and conversed the most intimately with our Saviour, lived till *Anno Dom.* 100. *Polycarp*, who was the Disciple of *St. John*, and had conversed with others of the Apostles and Disciples of our Lord, lived till *Anno Dom.* 167, though his life was shortned by martyrdom. *Irenæus*, who was the Disciple of *Polycarp*, and had conversed with many of the immediate Disciples of the Apostles, lived, at the lowest computation of his age, till the year 202, when he was likewise cut off by martyrdom; in which year the great *Origen* was appointed Regent of the Catechetic school in *Alexandria*, and as he was the miracle of that age, for industry, Learning and Philosophy, he was looked upon as the champion of Christianity, till the year 254, when, if he did not suffer martyrdom, as some think he did, he was certainly

tainly actuated by the spirit of it, as appears in the whole course of his life and writings; nay, he had often been put to the torture, and had undergone trials worse than death. As he conversed with the most eminent Christians of his time in *Egypt*, and in the East, brought over multitudes both from heresy and heathenism, and left behind him several disciples of great fame and learning, there is no question but there were considerable numbers of those who knew him, and had been his hearers, scholars, or proselytes, that lived till the end of the third Century, and to the reign of *Constantine* the Great.

IX. It is evident to those, who read the lives and writings of *Polycarp*, *Irenæus*, and *Origen*, that these three Fathers believed the accounts which are given of our Saviour in the four Evangelists, and had undoubted arguments that not only St. *John*, but many others of our Saviour's disciples, published the same accounts of him. To which we must subjoin this further remark, that what was believed by these Fathers on this subject, was likewise the belief of the main body of Christians in those successive ages when they flourished; since *Polycarp* cannot but be looked upon, if we consider the respect that was paid him, as the representative of the Eastern Churches in this particular, *Irenæus* of the Western upon the same account, and *Origen* of those established in *Egypt*.

X. To these I might add *Paul* the famous hermit, who retired from the *Decian* persecution five or six years before *Origen's* death, and lived till the year 343. I have only discovered one
of

of those channels by which the history of our Saviour might be conveyed pure and unadulterated, through those several ages that produced those *Pagan* Philosophers, whose testimonies I make use of for the truth of our Saviour's history. Some or other of these Philosophers came into the Christian faith during its infancy, in the several periods of these three first centuries, when they had such means of informing themselves in all the particulars of our Saviour's history. I must farther add, that though I have here only chosen this single link of martyrs, I might find out others among those names which are still extant, that delivered down this account of our Saviour in a successive tradition, till the whole *Roman* empire became Christian; as there is no question but numberless series of witnesses might follow one another in the same order, and in as short a chain, and that perhaps in every single church, had the names and ages of the most eminent primitive Christians been transmitted to us with the like certainty.

XI. But to give this consideration more force, we must take notice, that the tradition of the first ages of Christianity had several circumstances peculiar to it, which made it more authentic than any other tradition in any other age of the world. The Christians, who carried their religion through so many general and particular persecutions, were incessantly comforting and supporting one another, with the example and history of our Saviour and his Apostles. It was the subject not only of their solemn assemblies, but of their private visits and conversations. *Our virgins*, says *Tatian*, who lived in
4 the

the second century, *discourse over their distaffs on divine subjects.* Indeed, when religion was woven into the civil government, and flourished under the protection of the Emperors, mens thoughts and discourses were, as they are now, full of secular affairs; but in the three first centuries of Christianity, men, who embraced this religion, had given up all their interests in this world, and lived in a perpetual preparation for the next, as not knowing how soon they might be called to it: so that they had little else to talk of but the life and doctrines of that divine person, which was their hope, their encouragement, and their glory. We cannot therefore imagine, that there was a single person arrived at any degree of age or consideration, who had not heard and repeated above a thousand times in his life, all the particulars of our Saviour's birth, life, death, resurrection, and ascension.

XII. Especially if we consider, that they could not then be received as Christians, till they had undergone several examinations. Persons of riper years, who flocked daily into the Church during the three first centuries, were obliged to pass through many repeated instructions, and give a strict account of their proficiency, before they were admitted to Baptism. And as for those who were born of Christian parents, and had been baptized in their infancy, they were with the like care prepared and disciplined for confirmation, which they could not arrive at, till they were found upon examination to have made a sufficient progress in the knowledge of Christianity.

XIII. We

XIII. We must further observe, that there was not only in those times this religious conversation among private Christians, but a constant correspondence between the Churches that were established by the Apostles or their successors, in the several parts of the world. If any new doctrine was started, or any fact reported of our Saviour, a strict enquiry was made among the Churches, especially those planted by the Apostles themselves, whether they had received any such doctrine or account of our Saviour, from the mouths of the Apostles, or the tradition of those Christians, who had preceded the present members of the Churches which were thus consulted. By this means, when any novelty was published, it was immediately detected and censured.

XIV. St. *John*, who lived so many years after our Saviour, was appealed to in these emergencies as the living Oracle of the Church, and as his oral testimony lasted the first century, many have observed that, by a particular providence of God, several of our Saviour's Disciples, and of the early converts of his religion, lived to a very great age, that they might personally convey the truth of the Gospel to those times, which were very remote from the first publication of it. Of these besides St. *John*, we have a remarkable instance in *Simeon*, who was one of the seventy sent forth by our Saviour, to publish the Gospel before his crucifixion, and a near kinsman of the Lord. This venerable person, who had probably heard with his own ears our Saviour's prophecy of the destruction of *Jerusalem*, presided over the Church established in that city, during the time of its memorable

308 *Of the Christian Religion.*

morable siege, and drew his congregation out of those dreadful and unparallel'd calamities which beset his countrymen, by following the advice our Saviour had given, when they should see *Jerusalem* incompass'd with armies, and the *Roman* standards, or abomination of desolation, set up. He lived till the year of our Lord 107, when he was martyr'd under the Emperor *Trajan*.



SECTION



S E C T I O N VI.

- I. *The tradition of the Apostles secured by other excellent institutions ;*
- II. *But chiefly by the writings of the Evangelists.*
- III. *The diligence of the Disciples and first Christian converts, to send abroad these writings.*
- IV. *That the written account of our Saviour was the same with that delivered by tradition :*
- V. *Proved from the reception of the Gospel by those Churches which were established before it was written.*
- VI. *From the uniformity of what was believed in the several Churches.*
- VII. *From a remarkable passage in Irenæus.*
- VIII. *Records which are now lost, of use to the three first centuries, for confirming the history of our Saviour.*
- IX. *Instances of such records.*

I. **T**HUS far we see how the learned *Pagans* might apprise themselves from oral information of the particulars of our Saviour's history. They could hear, in every Church planted in every distant part of the earth, the account which was there received and preserved among them, of the history of our Saviour. They could learn the names and characters of those first missionaries that brought to them these accounts,

accounts, and the miracles by which God Almighty attested their reports. But the Apostles and Disciples of *Christ*, to preserve the history of his life, and to secure their accounts of him from error and oblivion, did not only set aside certain persons for that purpose, as has been already shewn, but appropriated certain days to the commemoration of those facts which they had related concerning him. The first day of the week was in all its returns a perpetual memorial of his resurrection, as the devotional exercises adapted to *Friday* and *Saturday*, were to denote to all ages that he was crucified on the one of those days, and that he rested in the grave on the other. You may apply the same remark to several of the annual festivals instituted by the Apostles themselves, or at furthest by their immediate Successors, in memory of the most important particulars in our Saviour's history; to which we must add the Sacraments instituted by our Lord himself, and many of those rites and ceremonies which obtained in the most early times of the Church. These are to be regarded as standing marks of such facts as were delivered by those, who were eye-witnesses to them, and which were contrived with great wisdom to last till time should be no more. These, without any other means, might have, in some measure, conveyed to posterity, the memory of several transactions in the history of our Saviour, as they were related by his Disciples. At least, the reason of these institutions, though they might be forgotten, and obscured by a long course of years, could not but be very well known by those who lived in the three first Centuries, and a means of informing the inquisitive *Pagans* in the truth of our Saviour's history, that

that being the view in which I am to consider them.

II. But lest such a tradition, though guarded by so many expedients, should wear out by the length of time, the four Evangelists within about fifty, or, as *Theodoret* affirms, thirty years, after our Saviour's death, while the memory of his actions was fresh among them, consigned to writing that history, which for some years had been published only by the mouth of the Apostles and Disciples. The further consideration of these holy penmen will fall under another part of this discourse.

III. It will be sufficient to observe here, that in the age which succeeded the Apostles, many of their immediate Disciples sent or carried in person the books of the four Evangelists, which had been written by Apostles, or at least approved by them, to most of the Churches which they had planted in the different parts of the world. This was done with so much diligence, that when *Pantænus*, a man of great learning and piety, had travelled into *India* for the propagation of Christianity, about the year of our Lord 200, he found among that remote people the Gospel of St. *Matthew*, which upon his return from that country he brought with him to *Alexandria*. This Gospel is generally supposed to have been left in those parts by St. *Bartholomew* the Apostle of the *Indies*, who probably carried it with him before the writings of the three other Evangelists were publish'd.

IV. That the history of our Saviour, as recorded by the Evangelists, was the same with that which had been before delivered by the Apostles and Disciples, will further appear in the prosecution

tion of this discourse, and may be gathered from the following considerations.

V. Had these writings differed from the sermons of the first planters of Christianity, either in history or doctrine, there is no question but they would have been rejected by those Churches which they had already formed. But so consistent and uniform was the relation of the Apostles, that these histories appeared to be nothing else but their tradition and oral attestations made fixt and permanent. Thus was the fame of our Saviour, which in so few years had gone through the whole earth, confirmed and perpetuated by such records, as would preserve the traditionary account of him to after-ages; and rectify it, if at any time, by passing through several generations, it might drop any part that was material, or contract any thing that was false or fictitious.

VI. Accordingly we find the same *Jesus Christ* who was born of a Virgin, who had wrought many miracles in *Palestine*, who was crucified, rose again, and ascended into Heaven; I say, the same *Jesus Christ* had been preached, and was worshipped, in *Germany*, *France*, *Spain*, and *Great-Britain*, in *Parthia*, *Media*, *Mesopotamia*, *Armenia*, *Phrygia*, *Asia*, and *Pamphilia*, in *Italy*, *Egypt*, *Afric*, and beyond *Cyrene*, *India*, and *Persia*, and, in short, in all the islands and provinces that are visited by the rising or setting sun. The same account of our Saviour's life and doctrine was delivered by thousands of Preachers, and believed in thousands of places, who all, as fast as it could be conveyed to them, received the same account in writing from the four Evangelists.

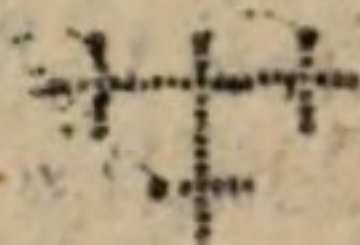
VII. *Irenæus*

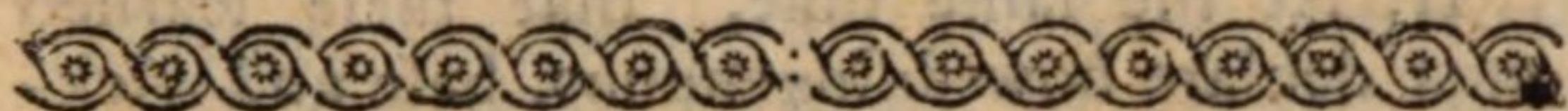
VII. *Irenæus* to this purpose very aptly remarks, that those barbarous nations, who in his time were not possessors of the written gospels, and had only learned the history of our Saviour from those who had converted them to Christianity before the Gospels were written, had among them the same accounts of our Saviour, which are to be met with in the four Evangelists. An uncontested proof of the harmony and concurrence between the holy Scripture and the tradition of the Churches in those early times of Christianity.

VIII. Thus we see what opportunities the learned and inquisitive heathens had of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history, during the three first Centuries, especially as they lay nearer one than another to the fountain-head: beside which, there were many uncontroverted traditions, records of Christianity, and particular histories, that then threw light into these matters, but are now entirely lost, by which, at that time, any appearance of contradiction, or seeming difficulties, in the history of the Evangelists, were fully cleared up and explained: though we meet with fewer appearances of this nature in the history of our Saviour, as related by the four Evangelists, than in the accounts of any other person, published by such a number of different historians who lived at so great a distance from the present age.

IX. Among those records which are lost, and were of great use to the primitive Christians, is the letter to *Tiberius*, which I have already mentioned; that of *Marcus Aurelius*, which I shall take notice of hereafter; the writings of *Hegesippus*, who had drawn down the history of Christianity

anity to his own time ; which was not beyond the middle of the second Century ; the genuine *Sibylline* oracles, which in the first ages of the Church were easily distinguished from the spurious ; the records preserved in particular Churches, with many other of the same nature.





S E C T I O N VII.

- I. *The sight of miracles in those ages a further confirmation of Pagan Philosophers in the Christian faith.*
- II. *The credibility of such miracles.*
- III. *A particular instance.*
- IV. *Martyrdom, why considered as a standing miracle.*
- V. *Primitive Christians thought many of the Martyrs were supported by a miraculous power :*
- VI. *Proved from the nature of their sufferings.*
- VII. *How Martyrs further induced the Pagans to embrace Christianity.*

I. **T**HERE were other means, which I find had a great influence on the learned of the three first Centuries, to create and confirm in them the belief of our blessed Saviour's history, which ought not to be passed over in silence. The first was, the opportunity they enjoyed of examining those miracles, which were on several occasions performed by Christians, and appeared in the Church, more or less, during these first ages of Christianity. These had great weight with the men I am now speaking of, who, from learned *Pagans*, became fathers of the Church; for they frequently boast of them in their writings, as

attestations given by God himself to the truth of their religion.

II. At the same time, that these learned men declare how disingenuous, base and wicked it would be, how much beneath the dignity of Philosophy, and contrary to the precepts of Christianity, to utter falsehood or forgeries in the support of a cause, though never so just in itself, they confidently assert this miraculous power, which then subsisted in the Church, nay, tell us that they themselves had been eye-witnesses of it at several times, and in several instances; nay, appeal to the heathens themselves for the truth of several facts they relate, nay challenge them to be present at their assemblies, and satisfy themselves, if they doubt of it; nay we find that *Pagan* Authors have in some instances confessed this miraculous power.

III. The letter of *Marcus Aurelius*, whose army was preserved by a refreshing shower, at the same time that his enemies were discomfited by a storm of lightning, and which the heathen historians themselves allow to have been supernatural and the effect of magic: I say, this letter, which ascribed this unexpected assistance to the prayers of the Christians, who then served in the army, would have been thought an unquestionable testimony of the miraculous power I am speaking of, had it been still preserved. It is sufficient for me in this place to take notice, that this was one of those miracles which had its influence on the learned Converts, because it is related by *Tertullian*, and the very letter appealed to.

When

When these learned Men saw sickness and Frenzy cured, the dead raised, the oracles put to silence, the *Dæmons* and evil spirits forced to confess themselves no Gods, by persons who only made use of prayer and adjurations in the name of their crucified Saviour; how could they doubt of their Saviour's power on the like occasions, as represented to them by the traditions of the Church, and the writings of the Evangelists?

IV. Under this head, I cannot omit that which appears to me a standing miracle in the three first Centuries, I mean that amazing and supernatural courage or patience, which was shewn by innumerable multitudes of Martyrs, in those slow and painful torments that were inflicted on them. I cannot conceive a man placed in the burning iron chair at *Lions*, amid the insults and mockeries of a crouded Amphitheatre, and still keeping his seat; or stretched upon a grate of iron, over coals of fire, and breathing out his soul among the exquisite sufferings of such a tedious execution, rather than renounce his religion, or blaspheme his Saviour. Such trials seem to me above the strength of human nature, and able to over-bear duty, reason, faith, conviction, nay, and the most absolute certainty of a future state. Humanity, unassisted in an extraordinary manner, must have shaken off the present pressure, and have deliver'd itself out of such a dreadful distress, by any means that could have been suggested to it. We can easily imagine, that many persons, in so good a cause, might have laid down their lives at the gibbet, the stake, or the block:

but to expire leisurely among the most exquisite tortures, when they might come out of them, even by a mental reservation, or an hypocrisy which was not without a possibility of being followed by repentance and forgiveness, has something in it, so far beyond the force and natural strength of mortals, that one cannot but think there was some miraculous power to support the sufferer.

V. We find the Church of *Smyrna*, in that admirable letter which gives an account of the death of *Polycarp* their beloved Bishop, mentioning the cruel torments of other early Martyrs for Christianity, are of opinion, that our Saviour stood by them in a vision, and personally conversed with them, to give them strength and comfort during the bitterness of their long-continued agonies; and we have the story of a young man, who, having suffered many tortures, escaped with life, and told his fellow-christians, that the pain of them had been rendered tolerable, by the presence of an Angel who stood by him, and wiped off the tears and sweat, which ran down his face whilst he lay under his sufferings. We are assured at least that the first Martyr for Christianity was encouraged in his last moments, by a vision of that divine person, for whom he suffered, and into whose presence he was then hastening.

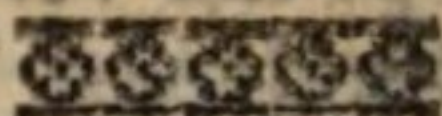
VI. Let any man calmly lay his hand upon his heart, and after reading these terrible conflicts in which the ancient Martyrs and Confessors were engaged, when they passed through such new inventions and varieties of pain, as tired their tormentors; and ask himself, how-
ever

ever zealous and sincere he is in his religion, whether under such acute and lingering tortures, he could still have held fast his integrity, and have professed his faith to the last, without a supernatural assistance of some kind or other. For my part, when I consider that it was not an unaccountable obstinacy in a single man, or in any particular set of men, in some extraordinary juncture; but that there were multitudes of each sex, of every age, of different countries and conditions, who for near 300 years together made this glorious confession of their faith, in the midst of tortures, and in the hour of death: I must conclude, that they were either of another make than men are at present, or that they had such miraculous supports as were peculiar to those times of Christianity, when without them perhaps the very name of it might have been extinguished.

VII. It is certain, that the deaths and sufferings of the primitive Christians had a great share in the conversion of those learned *Pagans*, who lived in the ages of Persecution, which with some intervals and abatements lasted near 300 years after our Saviour. *Justin Martyr*, *Tertullian*, *Lactantius*, *Arnobius*, and others, tell us, that this first of all alarmed their curiosity, roused their attention, and made them seriously inquisitive into the nature of that religion, which could endue the mind with so much strength, and overcome the fear of death, nay raise an earnest desire of it, though it appeared in all its terrors. This they found had not been effected by all the doctrines of those Philosophers, whom they had thoroughly studied, and who had been

labouring

labouring at this great point. The sight of these dying and tormented Martyrs engaged them to search into the history and doctrines of him for whom they suffered. The more they searched, the more they were convinced; till their conviction grew so strong, that they themselves embraced the same truths, and either actually laid down their lives, or were always in a readiness to do it, rather than depart from them.





SECTION VIII.

- I. *The completion of our Saviour's prophecies confirmed Pagans in their belief of the Gospel.*
- II. *Origen's observation on that of his Disciples being brought before Kings and Governors.*
- III. *On their being persecuted for their religion;*
- IV. *On their preaching the Gospel to all nations;*
- V. *On the destruction of Jerufalem, and ruin of the Jewish oeconomy.*
- VI. *These arguments strengthened by what has happened since Origen's time.*

I. **T**HE second of those extraordinary means, of great use to the learned and inquisitive *Pagans* of the three first Centuries, for evincing the truth of the history of our Saviour, was the completion of such prophecies as are recorded of him in the Evangelists. They could not indeed form any arguments from what he foretold, and was fulfilled during his life, because both the prophecy and the completion were over before they were published by the Evangelists; though, as *Origen* observes, what end could there be in forging some of these predictions, as that of *St. Peter's* denying his master, and all his Disci-
O 5

ples

ples forsaking him in the greatest extremity, which reflects so much shame on the great Apostle, and on all his companions? Nothing but a strict adherence to truth, and to matters of fact, could have prompted the Evangelists to relate a circumstance so disadvantageous to their own reputation; as that Father has well observed.

II. But to pursue his reflections on this Subject. There are predictions of our Saviour recorded by the Evangelists, which were not completed till after their deaths, and had no likelihood of being so, when they were pronounced by our blessed Saviour. Such was that wonderful notice he gave them, that they should be brought before Governors and Kings for his sake, for a testimony against them, and the *Gentiles*, *Mat. x. 28.* with the other like prophecies, by which he foretold that his Disciples were to be persecuted. Is there any other doctrine in the world, says this Father, whose followers are punished? Can the enemies of *Christ* say, that he knew his opinions were false and impious, and that therefore he might well conjecture and foretel what would be the treatment of those persons who should embrace them? Supposing his doctrines were really such, why should this be the consequence? what likelihood that men should be brought before Kings and Governors for opinions and tenets of any kind, when this never happened even to the *Epicureans*, who absolutely denied a Providence; nor to the *Peripatetics* themselves, who laughed at the prayers and sacrifices which were made to the Divinity? Are there any but the Christians,

tians, who, according to this prediction of our Saviour, being brought before Kings and Governors for his sake, are pressed to their latest gasp of breath, by their respective judges, to renounce Christianity, and to procure their liberty and rest, by offering the same sacrifices, and taking the same oaths that others did.

III. Consider the time when our Saviour pronounced those words, Matt. x. 32. *Whosoever shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven: but whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.* Had you heard him speak after this manner, when as yet his Disciples were under no such trials, you would certainly have said within yourself. If these speeches of *Jesus* are true, and if, according to his prediction, Governors and Kings undertake to ruin and destroy those who shall profess themselves his Disciples, we will believe (not only that he is a Prophet) but that he has received power from God sufficient to preserve and propagate his religion; and that he would never talk in such a peremptory and discouraging manner, were he not assured that he was able to subdue the most powerful opposition, that could be made against the faith and doctrine which he taught.

IV. Who is not struck with admiration, when he represents to himself our Saviour at that time foretelling, that his Gospel should be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations, or as *Origen* (who rather quotes the sense than the words) to serve for a conviction to Kings and people, when at the same
time

time he finds that his Gospel has accordingly been preached to *Greeks* and *Barbarians*, to the learned and to the ignorant, and that there is no quality or condition of life able to exempt men from submitting to the doctrine of *Christ*. As for us, says this great Author, in another part of his book against *Celsus*? “When we see every day
 “those events exactly accomplished which our
 “Saviour foretold at so great a distance: That
 “his Gospel is preached in all the world, *Mat-*
 “*thew* xxiv. 14. That his Disciples go and
 “teach all nations, *Matthew* xxviii. 19. And
 “that those, who have received his doctrine,
 “are brought for his sake before Governors,
 “and before Kings, *Matthew* x. 18. we are
 “filled with admiration, and our faith in him
 “is confirmed more and more. What clearer
 “and stronger proofs can *Celsus* ask for the
 “truth of what he spoke?

V. *Origen* insists likewise with great strength on that wonderful prediction of our Saviour, concerning the destruction of *Jerusalem*, pronounced at a time, as he observes, when there was no likelihood nor appearance of it. This has been taken notice of and inculcated by so many others, that I shall refer you to what this Father has said on the subject in the first book against *Celsus*. And as to the accomplishment of this remarkable prophecy, shall only observe, that whoever reads the account given us by *Josephus*, without knowing his character, and compares it with what our Saviour foretold, would think the historian had been a Christian, and that he had nothing else in view but to adjust the event to the prediction.

VI. I cannot quit this head without taking notice, that *Origen* would still have triumphed more in the foregoing arguments, had he lived an age longer, to have seen the *Roman* Emperors, and all their Governors and provinces, submitting themselves to the Christian religion, and glorying in its profession, as so many Kings and Sovereigns still place their relation to *Christ* at the head of their titles.

How much greater confirmation of his faith would he have received, had he seen our Saviour's prophecy stand good in the destruction of the temple, and the dissolution of the *Jewish* Oeconomy, when *Jews* and *Pagans* united all their endeavours under *Julian* the Apostate, to baffle and falsify the prediction? The great preparations that were made for rebuilding the temple, with the hurricane, earthquake, and eruptions of fire, that destroyed the work, and terrified those employed in the attempt from proceeding in it, are related by many historians of the same age, and the substance of the story testified both by *Pagan* and *Jewish* writers, as *Ammianus Marcellinus* and *Zamath-David*. The learned *Chrysostome*, in a sermon against the *Jews*, tells them this fact was then fresh in the memories even of their young men, that it happened but twenty years ago, and that it was attested by all the Inhabitants of *Jerusalem*, where they might still see the marks of it in the rubbish of that work, from which the *Jews* desisted in so great a fright, and which even *Julian* had not the courage to carry on. This fact, which is in itself so miraculous, and so indisputable, brought over many of the *Jews* to Christianity;

Christianity ; and shows us, that after our Saviour's prophecy against it, the temple could not be preserved from the plough passing over it, by all the care of *Titus*, who would fain have prevented its destruction, and that instead of being re-edified by *Julian*, all his endeavours towards it did but still more literally accomplish our Saviour's prediction, that not one stone should be left upon another.

The ancient Christians were so entirely persuaded of the force of our Saviour's prophecies, and of the punishment which the *Jews* had drawn upon themselves and upon their children, for the treatment which the *Messiah* had received at their hands, that they did not doubt but they would always remain an abandoned and dispersed people, an hissing and an astonishment among the nations as they are to this day. In short, that they had lost their peculiarity of being God's people, which was now transferred to the body of Christians, and which preserved the Church of *Christ* among all the conflicts, difficulties and persecutions, in which it was engaged, as it had preserved the *Jewish* government and œconomy for so many ages, whilst it had the same truth and vital principle in it, notwithstanding it was so frequently in danger of being utterly abolished and destroyed. *Origen*, in his fourth book against *Celsus*, mentioning their being cast out of *Jerusalem*, the place to which their worship was annexed, deprived of their temple and sacrifice, their religious rites and solemnities, and scattered over the face of the earth, ventures to assure them with a face of confidence, that they would never
be

be re-established, since they had committed that horrid crime against the Saviour of the world. This was a bold assertion in the good man, who knew how this people had been so wonderfully re-established in former times, when they were almost swallow'd up, in the most desperate state of desolation, as in their deliverance out of the *Babylonish* captivity, and the oppressions of *Antiochus Epiphanes*. Nay, he knew that within less than a hundred years before his own time, the *Jews* had made such a powerful effort for their re-establishment under *Barchocab*, in the reign of *Adrian*, as shook the whole *Roman* empire. But he founded his opinion on a sure word of prophecy, and on the punishment they had so justly incurred ; and we find, by a long experience of 1500 years, that he was not mistaken, nay that his opinion gathers strength daily, since the *Jews* are now at a greater distance from any probability of such a re-establishment, than they were when *Origen* wrote.





SECTION IX.

- I. *The lives of primitive Christians, another means of bringing learned Pagans into their religion.*
- II. *The change and reformation of their manners.*
- III. *This looked upon as supernatural by the learned Pagans.*
- IV. *And strengthened the accounts given of our Saviour's life and history.*
- V. *The Jewish prophecies of our Saviour, an argument for the heathens belief.*
- VI. *Pursued:*
- VII. *Pursued.*

I. **T**HERE was one other means enjoyed by the learned *Pagans* of the three first centuries, for satisfying them in the truth of our Saviour's history, which I might have flung under one of the foregoing heads; but as it is so shining a particular, and does so much honour to our religion, I shall make a distinct article of it, and only consider it with regard to the subject I am upon: I mean the lives and manners of those holy men, who believed in *Christ* during the first ages of Christianity, I should be thought to advance a paradox, should I affirm that there were more Christians in the world during those times of persecution, than there are at present in these which we call the

the flourishing times of Christianity. But this will be found an indisputable truth, if we form our calculation upon the opinions which prevailed in those days, that every one who lives in the habitual practice of any voluntary sin, actually cuts himself off from the benefits and profession of Christianity, and whatever he may call himself, is in reality no Christian, nor ought to be esteemed as such.

II. In the times we are now surveying, the Christian religion showed its full force and efficacy on the minds of men, and by many examples demonstrated what great and generous souls it was capable of producing. It exalted and refined its proselytes to a very high degree of perfection, and set them far above the pleasures, and even the pains, of this life. It strengthened the infirmity, and broke the fierceness of human nature. It lifted up the minds of the ignorant to the knowledge and worship of him that made them, and inspired the vicious with a rational devotion, a strict purity of heart, and an unbounded love to their fellow-creatures. In proportion as it spread through the world, it seemed to change mankind into another species of Beings. No sooner was a convert initiated into it, but by an easy figure he became a New man, and both acted and looked upon himself as one regenerated and born a second time into another state of existence.

III. It is not my business to be more particular in the accounts of primitive Christianity, which have been exhibited so well by others, but rather to observe, that the *Pagan* converts, of whom I am now speaking, mention this great
reforma-

reformation of those who had been the greatest sinners, with that sudden and surprising change which it made in the lives of the most profligate, as having something in it supernatural, miraculous and more than human. *Origen* represents this power in the Christian religion as no less wonderful than that of curing the lame and blind, or cleansing the leper. Many others represent it in the same light, and looked upon it as an argument that there was a certain divinity in that religion, which showed itself in such strange and glorious effects.

IV. This therefore was a great means not only of recommending Christianity to honest and learned heathens, but of confirming them in the belief of our Saviour's history, when they saw multitudes of virtuous men daily forming themselves upon his example, animated by his precepts, and actuated by that Spirit which he had promised to send among his Disciples.

V. But I find no argument made a stronger impression on the minds of these eminent *Pagan* converts, for strengthening their faith in the history of our Saviour, than the predictions relating to him in those old prophetic writings, which were deposited among the hands of the greatest enemies to Christianity, and owned by them to have been extant many ages before his appearance. The learned heathen converts were astonished to see the whole history of their Saviour's life published before he was born, and to find that the Evangelists and Prophets, in their accounts of the *Messiah*, differed only in point of time, the one foretelling what should happen to him, and the other describing those
very

very particulars as what had actually happened. This our Saviour himself was pleased to make use of as the strongest argument of his being the promised *Messiah*, and without it would hardly have reconciled his Disciples to the ignominy of his death, as in that remarkable passage which mentions his conversation with the two Disciples, on the day of his resurrection. *St. Luke*, chap. xxiv. verse 13. to the end.

VI. The heathen converts, after having travelled through all human learning, and fortified their minds with the knowledge of arts and sciences, were particularly qualified to examine these prophecies, with great care and impartiality, and without prejudice or prepossession. If the *Jews* on the one side put an unnatural interpretation on these prophecies, to evade the force of them in their controversies with the Christians; or if the Christians on the other side over-strained several passages in their applications of them, as it often happens among men of the best understanding, when their minds are heated with any consideration that bears a more than ordinary weight with it: the learned Heathens may be looked upon as neutrals in the matter, when all these prophecies were new to them, and their education had left the interpretation of them free and indifferent. Besides, these learned men among the primitive Christians, knew how the *Jews*, who had preceded our Saviour, interpreted these predictions, and the several marks by which they acknowledged the *Messiah* would be discovered, and how those of the *Jewish* Doctors who succeeded him, had deviated from the interpretations and doctrines.

doctrines of their forefathers, on purpose to stifle their own conviction.

VII. This set of arguments had therefore an invincible force with those *Pagan* Philosophers who became Christians, as we find in most of their writings. They could not disbelieve our Saviour's history, which so exactly agreed with every thing that had been written of him many ages before his birth, nor doubt of those circumstances being fulfilled in him, which could not be true of any person that lived in the world besides himself. This wrought the greatest confusion in the unbelieving *Jews*, and the greatest conviction in the *Gentiles*, who every where speak with astonishment of these truths they met with in this new magazine of learning which was opened to them, and carry the point so far as to think whatever excellent doctrine they had met with among *Pagan* writers, had been stole from their conversation with the *Jews*, or from the perusal of these writings which they had in their custody.

F I N I S.

*Lately published, in Fifteen Volumes
Octavo.*

THE SPECTATOR, GUARDIAN, TATLER, and
FREEHOLDER, printed on a fine Paper and
large Letter, with elegant Frontispieces, de-
signed by *Hayman*, and engraved by *Grignion*.

Printed for J. and R. TONSON in the Strand.

*Where may be had, printed on the same size Letter
and Paper,*

THE WORKS OF JOSEPH ADDISON, Esq;
adorned with Cuts, designed by *Hayman*, and
engraved by *Grignion*, in Four Volumes
Octavo.

CONGREVE'S WORKS, consisting of his Plays,
Poems and Translations, with a neat Set of
Cuts, engraved by *Grignion*, and a Head of
the Author, in Three Volumes large Octavo,
elegantly printed by Mr. *Baskerville* of Bir-
mingham.

N.B. This Edition contains an Essay on Humour
in Comedy, not inserted in any other Edition
of his Works.

*The Parliamentary or constitutional History of Eng-
land; being a faithful Account of all the
most remarkable Transactions in Parliament
from the earliest Times to the Restoration of
King Charles the Second; collected from the
Records, The Rolls of Parliament, The
Journals of both Houses, The publick Libra-
ries and Original Manuscripts, scarce Speeches
and*

and Tracts, all compared with the several contemporary Writers, and connected throughout with the History of those Times. By several Hands. With a compleat General Index to the whole Work, in Twenty-four Volumes large Octavo.

THE MISCELLANEOUS WORKS OF JOHN DRYDEN, containing all his original Poems, Tales, and Translations, with explanatory Notes and Observations, in Four Volumes Octavo, adorned with upwards of Twenty Copper Plates neatly engraved.

N. B. This Edition contains several Pieces not in any former Edition.

PLUTARCH'S LIVES, a new Edition, translated from the *Greek*, with Notes explanatory and critical, in Six Volumes Octavo.

N. B. This Edition is greatly superior to any of the former, the whole Translation having been diligently compared with the *Greek*, some of the Lives new translated, and the rest so much altered and improved, that it may be truly considered as a New Translation.

GREY'S HUDIBRAS, with large Annotations, and a Preface, in Two Volumes Octavo.

The Genuine Remains in Verse and Prose of Mr. Samuel Butler, Author of Hudibras, published from the Original Manuscripts formerly in the Possession of William Longueville, Esq; in Two Volumes Octavo.

Maxims, Characters, and Reflections, Critical, Satirical, and Moral, by a Person of Quality,
3 the

the Second Edition, with Alterations, Additions, and explanatory Notes, in Octavo, Price Four Shillings.

An ESSAY concerning the Nature of ALIMENTS and the Choice of them, according to the different Constitutions of Human Bodies; in which the different Effects, Advantages, and Disadvantages, of Animal and Vegetable Diet are explained. To which are added, Practical Rules of Diet in the various Constitutions and Diseases of Human Bodies. By Dr. *Arbuthnot*, Octavo, Price Five Shillings.

An ESSAY concerning the Effects of Air on Human Bodies. By the same Author, Octavo, Price Four Shillings.

A Treatise of the Hypochondriack and Hysterick Diseases, in three Dialogues. By *B. Mandeville*, M. D. The Second Edition, corrected and enlarged, in Octavo. Price 5 s.

A Treatise on the Operations of Surgery, with a Description and Representation of the Instruments used in performing them: To which is prefixed, an Introduction on the Nature and Treatment of Wounds, Abscesses, and Ulcers. By *Samuel Sharpe*, F. R. S. and Surgeon to *Guy's Hospital*. The Sixth Edition, with several Alterations; in Octavo. Price 4 s.

A Critical Enquiry into the present State of Surgery. By the same Author. The Third Edition, in Octavo. Price 4 s.

Cases in Surgery, with Remarks: To which is added, An Account of the Preparation and Effects

Effects of the *Agaric* of Oak, in Stopping of Bleedings, after some of the most capital Operations. By *Joseph Warner*, F. R. S. The Third Edition, in Octavo, Price 5 s.

ALCIPHRON: or The Minute Philosopher, in Seven Dialogues: containing an Apology for the Christian Religion, against those who are called Free Thinkers. By Dr. *George Berkley*, Bishop of *Cloyne*. The Third Edition, Octavo. Price 5 s.

A Miscellany, containing several Tracts on various Subjects. By the same Author, Octavo, Price 3 s. 6 d.

The ANALYST, or a Discourse addressed to an Infidel Mathematician. Wherein is examined, whether the Object, Principle and Inferences of the Modern Analysis are more distinctly conceived, or more evidently deduced than religious Mysteries and Points of Faith. By the same Author. Price 1 s. 6 d.

The Grecian History from the Original of Greece to the Death of *Philip* of *Macedon*, in Two Volumes, Octavo. By *Temple Stanyan*, Esq;

Several Orations of *Demosthenes*, exciting the *Athenians* to oppose the exorbitant Power of *Philip* of *Macedon*, Translated from the *Greek* By Dr. *Garth*, and Others. To which is prefixed, a Preface taken from the *French* of Mr. *Tourreil*, containing a short View of the History of *Greece*, and the Life of *Demosthenes*. Price 3 s.

Addison, Joseph, 1672-1719

The Miscellaneous Works In Verse and Prose Of the Right Honourable Joseph Addison In Three Volumes. With some Account of the Life and Writings of the Author
Bd.: 3

London 1766

Regensburg, Staatliche Bibliothek -- 999/Angl.21(3)
urn:nbn:de:bvb:12-bsb11081007-6